

**CZECH UNIVERSITY OF LIFE SCIENCES PRAGUE**

**Faculty of Tropical AgriSciences**



**Faculty of Tropical  
AgriSciences**

**Assessment of home-grown school feeding program on school  
enrolment, performance, attendance and nutrition status of public  
elementary school pupils in Northeastern Nigeria**

Dissertation Submitted for the Doctoral Degree Awarded by the Faculty of  
Tropical AgriSciences of the Czech University of Life Sciences Prague

Submitted by

**Author:** Bulus Barnabas

**Chief supervisor:** doc. Ing. Miroslava Bavorová, Ph.D.

**Second (specialist) supervisor:** Prof. Assoc. Dr. Edvin Zhllima

In

Prague 2023

## **Declaration**

I hereby declare that I have done this thesis entitled “**Assessment of home-grown school feeding program on school enrolment, performance, attendance and nutrition status of public elementary school pupils in Nigeria**” independently, all texts in this thesis are original, and all the sources have been quoted and acknowledged by means of complete references and according to Citation rules of the FTA.

In Prague 27 June 2023



.....

Bulus Barnabas

## **Acknowledgments**

I am incredibly grateful to God for all of the blessings, grace, and life he has given me throughout this entire study period. Additionally, I'm truly thankful to the Faculty of Tropical AgriSciences and the Internal Grant Agency [Grant Nos. 20213102] for providing me with the chance to rise to this academic position and funding the research.

My sincere gratitude goes out to Associate Professors Miroslava Bavorová, Edvin Zhllima the two supervisors of this thesis as well as Drini Imami for their professionalism, helpful criticism, and diligent oversight of this study. At various points during the research, their suggestions and feedback were extremely helpful. My appreciation also extends to Martina Gregorová and Barbora Kulková for their administrative assistance throughout my study.

I am grateful to my colleagues in the Department of Economics and Development, Ing. Mustapha Yakubu Madaki, Ing. Samuel Ahado, PhD, and Ing. Sylvester Amoako Agyemang, PhD for their help with data analysis and suggestions. I also want to thank the Department of Agricultural Technology at the Federal Polytechnic in Bauchi, Nigeria, for helping me with logistics while I was collecting data there.

Sincere gratitude is extended to the entire Naaman Toyyo family and Mrs. Nateh Bulus Toyyo (the author's wife) for their unwavering support, inspiration, and prayers during the doctoral education.

## **Abstract**

Many children in developing nations are malnourished. To address this, school feeding programs have been implemented with the goal of alleviating hunger, improving nutrition, and improving student performance. The program also included smallholder farmers selling their products to food vendors and processors, who then cook for the pupils in the beneficiaries' schools. However, in the Nigerian context, very little attention has been paid to the impact of the feeding program on all of the expected outcomes. As a result, the study aims to add to the existing literature by providing a first-hand analysis of the effects of the school feeding program on elementary pupils' enrollment, attendance, academic performance, and nutritional status in northeastern Nigeria, where malnutrition and out-of-school children are prevalent. Furthermore, the study assesses the food safety knowledge, attitude, and practice of the food vendors hired to cook for the pupils, as well as the effect of the homegrown school feeding program on smallholder farmers' household food security. The findings can provide policymakers with relevant evidence on program impact to help them design policies to expand and sustain the school feeding program. The empirical analysis makes use of data collected from 180 class teachers, 780 pupils (600 SFP beneficiaries and 180 non-beneficiaries), 240 smallholder farmers, and 240 food vendors from Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe States in Northeastern Nigeria. The study first evaluates the impact of school feeding programs on pupils' enrollment, attendance, and academic performance. It also uses linear regression to examine the impact of program duration on academic performance. Second, using propensity score matching and endogenous switching regression to account for sample selectivity bias, we will investigate the effect of school feeding programs on pupils' nutritional status. Third, using endogenous switching regression that accounts for sample selectivity bias, analyze the effect of linking smallholder farmers to school feeding programs on smallholder farmers' household food security status, and finally, using the linear regression model, determine the food safety knowledge, attitude, and practice of food vendors participating in school feeding programs. The empirical findings indicate that the school feeding program has a positive effect on pupils' enrolment, attendance, performance, and class participation. Furthermore, the results of the linear regression model revealed that the duration of the feeding program has a significant positive effect on the academic performance of pupils. Findings also revealed that the school feeding program positively

influenced dietary diversity score and height-for-age; however, the feeding programme had a significant reductive effect on BMI-for-age because better nutrition reduces obesity and being overweight. The regression results show that access to credits, farmers' link to caterers, farmers' link to processors, and access to input subsidies positively affect farmers' food security. The endogenous switching regression revealed that the feeding program improved the food security of smallholder farmer households. Finally, the findings revealed that increased education and access to information via radio, television, and food inspection institutions improve food safety knowledge and attitude. Given the positive effects of the program on improving students' academic performance, nutrition, and smallholder farmers' household food security, it is critical to expand access and intensify the school feeding program in Nigeria and other similar countries.

**Keywords:** School feeding, child nutrition, smallholder farmers Nigeria

## Abstraktní

Mnoho dětí v rozvojových zemích je podvyživených. K řešení tohoto problému byly zavedeny školní stravovací programy s cílem zmírnit hlad, zlepšit výživu a zlepšit výkon studentů. Součástí programu jsou také drobní zemědělci, kteří prodávají své produkty prodejcům a zpracovatelům potravin, kteří pak vaří pro žáky ve školách příjemců. V nigerijském kontextu však byla věnována velmi malá pozornost dopadu krmného programu na všechny očekávané výsledky. V důsledku toho si studie klade za cíl rozšířit existující literaturu tím, že poskytne přímou analýzu účinků školního stravovacího programu na zápis, docházku, studijní výsledky a nutriční stav žáků v severovýchodní Nigérii, kde je podvýživa a převládají školní děti. Studie dále hodnotí znalosti o bezpečnosti potravin, přístup a praxi prodejců potravin najatých k vaření pro žáky a také vliv programu domácího školního stravování na zabezpečení potravin v domácnostech drobných zemědělců. Zjištění mohou tvůrcům politik poskytnout relevantní důkazy o dopadu programu, které jim pomohou navrhnout politiky pro rozšíření a udržení programu školního stravování. Empirická analýza využívá údaje shromážděné od 180 třídních učitelů, 780 žáků (600 příjemců školního stravovacího programu (SFP) a 180 příjemců), 240 drobných farmářů a 240 prodejců potravin ze států Adamawa, Bauchi a Gombe v severovýchodní Nigérii. Studie nejprve hodnotí dopad školních stravovacích programů na zápis, docházku a studijní výsledky žáků. Používá také lineární regresi ke zkoumání dopadu trvání programu na akademický výkon. Zadruhé, pomocí shody skóre sklonu a endogenní regrese přepínání k zohlednění zkreslení selektivity vzorku, budeme zkoumat vliv školních stravovacích programů na nutriční stav žáků. Za třetí, pomocí endogenní regrese přepínání, která zohledňuje zkreslení selektivity vzorků, analyzovat účinek propojení drobných zemědělců se školními stravovacími programy na stav potravinové bezpečnosti domácností malých zemědělců a nakonec pomocí modelu lineární regrese určit znalosti o bezpečnosti potravin, postoj, a praxe prodejců potravin účastnících se školních stravovacích programů. Empirická zjištění naznačují, že školní stravovací program má pozitivní vliv na zápis, docházku, výkon a účast žáků ve třídě. Výsledky lineárního regresního modelu dále odhalily, že délka krmného programu má významný pozitivní vliv na studijní výsledky žáků. Zjištění také odhalila, že školní stravovací program pozitivně ovlivnil skóre diverzity stravy a výšku vzhledem k věku; nicméně krmný program (měl významný redukční účinek na Body Mass Index-for-age (BMI-for-age), protože lepší výživa snižuje obezitu a nadváhu. Výsledky regrese ukazují, že přístup ke kreditům, spojení farmářů s dodavateli potravin, vazba zemědělců na zpracovatele a přístup ke vstupním dotacím pozitivně ovlivňují potravinovou bezpečnost zemědělců. Endogenní regrese přechodu ukázala, že krmný program zlepšil potravinovou bezpečnost domácností drobných zemědělců. Závěrem zjištění odhalila, že zvýšené vzdělání a přístup k informacím prostřednictvím rádia, televize a instituce provádějící kontrolu potravin zlepšují znalosti a přístup k bezpečnosti potravin. Vzhledem k pozitivním účinkům programu na zlepšení studijních výsledků studentů, výživy a

zabezpečení potravin v domácnostech drobných zemědělců je zásadní rozšířit přístup a zintenzivnit program školního stravování. v Nigérii a dalších podobných zemích.

**Klíčová slova:** Školní stravování, dětská výživa, drobní farmáři, Nigérie

|  |            |
|--|------------|
| <b>LIST OF TABLES</b>  | <b>XII</b> |
| <b>1. BACKGROUND OF THE STUDY</b>  | <b>1</b>   |
| <b>2. LITERATURE REVIEW</b>  | <b>7</b>   |
| <b>2.1. Effect of school feeding program on pupils' educational achievement</b>                  | <b>7</b>   |
| 2.1.1. School feeding program and pupils' school enrolment                                       | 7          |
| 2.1.2. School feeding program and pupils school attendance                                       | 8          |
| 2.1.3. School feeding program and Pupils' academic performance                                   | 9          |
| <b>2.2. School feeding program and pupils' nutritional status</b>                                | <b>10</b>  |
| 2.2.1. Empirical studies on the effect of SFP on pupil's dietary diversity score                 | 11         |
| 2.2.2 Empirical studies on the effect of SFP on pupil's BMI-for-age                              | 12         |
| 2.2.3 Empirical studies on the effect of SFP on pupil's height-for-age index                     | 12         |
| <b>2.3. Impact of HGSF on Smallholders' Food Security in Northeastern Nigeria</b>                | <b>13</b>  |
| 2.3.1. Empirical studies on linking smallholder farmer with food vendors and processors          | 13         |
| <b>2.4. Food safety knowledge, attitude and practice (KAP) of food vendors in SFP in Nigeria</b> | <b>14</b>  |
| <b>2.5 Empirical evidence of food safety KAP of food vendors engaged in the HGSF</b>             | <b>16</b>  |
| 2.5.1 Food Safety Knowledge of Vendors   | 16         |
| 2.5.2 Food Safety Attitude   | 16         |
| 2.5.3 Food Safety Practice   | 17         |
| <b>3. THEORETICAL FRAMEWORK</b>  | <b>19</b>  |



|  |           |
|--|-----------|
| <b>3.1. Theoretical framework underpinning effect SFP on pupils' educational achievement and nutritional status</b>              | <b>19</b> |
| <b>3.2. Theoretical framework supporting the connection of smallholders with caterers and processors</b>                         | <b>20</b> |
| <b>3.3. Theoretical framework underpinning food safety KAP in the HGSF</b>   | <b>21</b> |
| <b>4. METHODOLOGY</b>  | <b>23</b> |
| <b>4.1. Purpose of the research method</b>   | <b>23</b> |
| <b>4.2. Study area</b>   | <b>23</b> |
| <b>4.3. Sampling technique and analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on education performance</b>                     | <b>25</b> |
| 4.3.1. Sampling technique and data collection for teachers   | 25        |
| 4.3.2. Analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on pupils' educational achievements                                      | 27        |
| 4.3.3 Sample description of teachers   | 28        |
| <b>4.4. Data collection, sampling technique and analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on pupils' nutrition status</b> | <b>29</b> |
| 4.4.1. Sampling technique for beneficiaries and non-beneficiaries' pupils  | 29        |
| 4.4.2. The questionnaire design and variables  | 31        |
| 4.4.3. Analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on pupils' nutrition status  | 32        |
| 4.4.4. Sampling description for pupils in the study  | 39        |
| <b>4.5. Sampling techniques and analytical tools for examining the impact of HGSF on smallholder household food security</b>     | <b>40</b> |
| 4.5.1. Analytical tools  | 40        |
| 4.5.2. Sampling technique and data collection for smallholder farmers  | 48        |
| 4.5.3. Sample description for smallholder farmers  | 50        |

|  |           |
|--|-----------|
| <b>4.6. Sampling techniques and analytical tools for assessing factors influencing food safety knowledge, attitude and practices of food vendors</b> | <b>53</b> |
| 4.6.1. Sampling technique for selecting food vendors   | 53        |
| 4.6.2. Questionnaire design  | 53        |
| 4.6.3 Analytical tools for assessing factors influencing vendors safety KAP  | 56        |
| 4.6.4. Sample description for food vendors   | 56        |
| <br>   |           |
| <b>5. COUNTRY BACKGROUND</b>   | <b>60</b> |
| 5.1.1. Food security in Nigeria  | 60        |
| 5.1.2. Prevalence of stunting among children in Nigeria  | 61        |
| 5.1.3. The state of pupils' school enrolment in Nigeria  | 62        |
| 5.1.4. The state of pupils' school attendance in Nigeria   | 64        |
| 5.1.5. The state of students' academic performance   | 65        |
| <br>   |           |
| <b>6. RESULTS AND DISCUSSIONS</b>  | <b>67</b> |
| <br>   |           |
| <b>6.1. Results on effect of SFP on pupils' academic performance</b>   | <b>67</b> |
| 6.1.1. Teachers' perceived effect of SFP pupils school enrolment, attendance and performance   | 67        |
| 6.1.2. Perceived pupils' class participation   | 68        |
| 6.1.3. Results of effect of SFP on pupils' enrolment, attendance and performance (school record evidence)  | 69        |
| 6.1.4. Results of effect of duration of SFP on academic performance  | 70        |
| <br>   |           |
| <b>6.2. Results of the effect of SFP on pupils' nutritional status</b>   | <b>71</b> |
| 6.2.1. Socio-demographic characteristics of the pupils   | 71        |
| 6.2.2. Distribution of pupils' nutritional categories  | 73        |
| 6.2.3. Factors affecting pupils' nutritional status  | 74        |
| 6.2.4. Effects of SFPs on pupil's DDS, BMI-for-age and Height-for-age index  | 77        |
| 6.2.5. Effect of the duration of the SFPs on pupils DDS, BMI-for-age and height-for-age index  | 79        |

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| <b>6.3. Result of the impact of homegrown SFP on Smallholders' Food Security</b>                                       | <b>80</b>      |
| 6.3.1. Household food security status of smallholder farmers   | 80             |
| 6.3.2. HSFP instruments' effect on smallholder farmers' household food security  | 81             |
| 6.3.3. Effect of access to credit, farmers link to caterers and farmers link to processors on the food security status | 82             |
| <b>6.4. Result and discussion of food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors in SFP</b>               | <b>85</b>      |
| 6.4.1. Food safety knowledge of food vendors   | 85             |
| 6.4.2. Food safety attitude of food vendors  | 86             |
| 6.4.3. Food safety practices of food vendors   | 88             |
| 6.4.4. Factors influencing the food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors                            | 89             |
| 6.4.5. Correlation results between food safety knowledge, attitude and practice  | 94             |
| <b>7. CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS</b>  | <b>96</b>      |
| <b>8. REFERENCES</b>   | <b>I</b>       |
| <b>9. APPENDICES</b>   | <b>XXXII</b>   |
| <b>9.1. Treatment and heterogeneity effects test</b>   | <b>XXXII</b>   |
| <b>9.2. Questionnaire for the studies</b>  | <b>XXXVIII</b> |
| <b>9.3. Definition of key terminologist</b>  | <b>XLVII</b>   |
| <b>9.4. Pictures taken from the field work</b>   | <b>XLVIII</b>  |

## List of tables

|  |    |
|--|----|
| Table 1 Sample Selection For Teachers .....  | 26 |
| Table 2 Description Of Variables In The Linear Regression Model .....  | 29 |
| Table 3: Anthropometry Nutritional Status Of Children And Adolescents (5–19 Years<br>Old) Z-Score .....              | 32 |
| Table 4: Conditional Expectations, Treatment, And Heterogeneity Effects .....  | 39 |
| Table 5: Description Of Variables In Linear Regression, Psm, Ipwra And Esr Models (N<br>= 780).....                  | 40 |
| Table 8: Description Of Variables In Probit Regression Model (N = 240) .....   | 52 |
| Table 9: Questions The Food Handlers Were Asked On Food Safety Knowledge.....  | 54 |
| Table 10: Questions Food Vendors Were Asked On Food Safety Attitude.....   | 55 |
| Table 11: Questions Food Handlers Were Asked On Food Safety Practices. ....  | 55 |
| Table 12: Socio-Economic Characteristics Of Food Vendors (N = 240) .....   | 57 |
| Table 13: Description Imported Into The Multiple Linear Regression Model (N = 240)<br>.....                          | 58 |
| Table 14: Research Design.....   | 59 |
| Table 15: Effect Of School Feeding Program On Educational Performance (N=180) ..                                     | 70 |
| Table 16: Linear Regression On Factors Affecting Pupil's Educational Performance ...                                 | 71 |
| Table 17: Socio-Demographic Characteristics Between The Beneficiary And Non-<br>Beneficiary Pupils .....             | 72 |
| Table 18: Comparing Socio-Demographic Characteristics Between The Beneficiary<br>And Non-Beneficiary Pupils.....     | 73 |
| Table 19: Distribution Of Pupils According To International Nutritional Status Cutoffs<br>(Children 5-19 Years)..... | 74 |
| Table 20: Factors Affecting Pupils' Dietary Diversity Scores, Bmi-For-Age And Height-<br>For- Age Index .....        | 77 |
| Table 21: Effect Of School Feeding Programme On Pupils' Nutritional Status .....                                     | 79 |
| Table 22: Anova Result Of The Effect Of School Feeding Programme Duration .....                                      | 80 |
| Table 23: Food Security Status Of The Farming Household .....  | 80 |
| Table 24: Factors Affecting Level Of Food Security – Results Of Binary Probit Model<br>.....                         | 82 |

|  |    |
|--|----|
| Table 25: Effect Of Access To Credit, Farmers Link To Caterers And Farmers Link To<br>The Processor On Household Food Security Status..... | 84 |
| Table 26: Descriptive Result Of Food Safety Knowledge Of Food Vendors (N = 240)  | 86 |
| Table 27: Responses On Food Safety Attitude Among Food Vendors (N=240).....  | 87 |
| Table 28: Responses On Food Safety Practices Among Food Handlers (N=240).....  | 89 |
| Table 29: Multiple Linear Regression Of The Food Safety Kap Scores Of Food Vendors<br>In Northeastern Nigeria (N=240).....                 | 92 |
| Table 30: Relationship Between Food Safety Knowledge, Attitudes And Practices. ....  | 95 |

## LIST OF FIGURES

|   |    |
|---|----|
| Figure 1: Conceptual framework on school feeding program.....   | 20 |
| Figure 2: Conceptual framework linking smallholder farmer to HGFSF on their household food security.....  | 21 |
| Figure 3: A Conceptual framework of food safety knowledge, attitude, and practice, shows the model through which practices can be changed. .... | 22 |
| Figure 4: Map of Nigeria showing Northaastern region and selected study area.....   | 25 |
| Figure 5: Sampling procedure and sample size .....  | 31 |
| Figure 6: Percentage of household insufficient food consumption level (food insecurity) .....   | 61 |
| Figure 7: Prevalence of stunting among under-fives children in Nigeria .....  | 62 |
| Figure 8: Percentage of gross pupil’s primary school enrolment rate by zones and gender .....   | 63 |
| Figure 9: Percentage of out-of-school children in Nigeria by States.....  | 64 |
| Figure 10: Percentage primary school attendance rate in Nigeria .....   | 65 |
| Figure 11: Result statistics for student with 5 credits and above including Math And English.....   | 66 |
| Figure 12: Teachers’ perceived effect of school feeding on pupils' school enrolment, attendance and performance .....                           |    |
| Figure 13: Teachers perceived no effect, small, moderate and large effect of SFP on pupils’ class participation. ....                           | 69 |

## **List of the abbreviations used in the thesis**

|        |  |
|--------|--|
| ANOVA  | Analysis of Variance   |
| ATT    | Average Treatment Effect on the Treated                      |
| ATU    | Average Treatment Effect on the Untreated                    |
| AUDA   | African Union Development Agency                             |
| BMI    | Body Mass Index  |
| CFIA   | Canadian Food Inspection Agency                              |
| DDS    | Dietary Diversity Score                                      |
| DTM    | Displacement Tracking Matrix                                 |
| ESR    | Endogenous Switching Regression                              |
| FANTA  | Food and Nutrition Technical Assistant                       |
| FAO    | Food and Agriculture Organization                            |
| FCS    | Food Consumption Score                                       |
| FCT    | Federal Capital Territory                                    |
| FIML   | Full Information Maximum Likelihood                          |
| FMoH   | Federal Ministry of Health                                   |
| HGSF   | Home Grown School Feeding Program                            |
| IDPs   | Internally Displaced Persons                                 |
| IFAD   | International Fund for Agricultural Development              |
| IIEP   | International Institute for Educational Planning             |
| IMR    | Inverse Mills Ratios   |
| IPWRA  | Inverse Probability Weighted Adjusted Regression             |
| KAP    | Knowledge Attitude and Practice                              |
| MAM    | Moderate Acute Malnutrition                                  |
| NAFDAC | National Agency for Food and Drug Administration and Control |

|        |   |
|--------|---|
| NBS    | National Bureau of Statistics                                       |
| NCE    | National Certificate in Education                                   |
| NEPAD  | New Partnership for Africa's Development                            |
| NHGSFP | National Home Grown School Feeding Programme                        |
| NPC    | National Population Commission                                      |
| NPFSIS | National Policy for Food and Implementation Strategy                |
| OCHA   | United Nations Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs. |
| PSM    | Propensity Score Matching   |
| SAM    | Severe Acute Malnutrition   |
| SDG    | Sustainable Development Goals                                       |
| SFP    | School Feeding Program  |
| UIS    | The UNESCO Institute for Statistics                                 |
| UNESCO | United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization    |
| UNICEF | United Nations Children's Fund                                      |
| USD    | United State Dollar   |
| USDA   | United States Department of Agriculture                             |
| WFP    | World Food Program  |
| WHO    | World Health Organisation   |
| BBC    | British Broadcasting Corporation                                    |
| GPA    | Grade Point Average   |
| IQs    | Intelligence Quotients  |
| DBM    | Double Burden of Malnutrition                                       |
| NCD    | Noncommunicable Diseases  |
| VIF    | Variance Inflation Factor   |
| LGA    | Local Government Authority  |



|       |  |
|-------|--|
| FCS   | Food Consumption Score   |
| FMHDS | Federal Ministry of Humanitarian Affairs, Disaster Management and Social Development |
| ICF   | The International Classification of Functioning, Disability and Health               |
| IPC   | Integrated Food Security Phase Classification  |

## 1. Background of the study

Combatting child hunger and poverty in developing countries is a continuous global concern. In 2020 United Nation Children Fund reported that about 149.2 million children under the age of 5 were stunted globally, 45.4 million wasted, and 38.9 million overweight (UNICEF, 2021a). This stress the imperative need for government across the world to adapt the different forms of feeding program to mitigate raising case of malnutrition in children and other related problems.

The school feeding program (SFP) is the world's largest and most widespread social safety net, which provide children with meals, snacks, or take-home rations, reaching an estimated 388 million children across 163 countries (WFP, 2020). However, the concept or benefit of these SFPs varies across countries on the basic of their developmental indices or status. While the school meal is a source of nutritious meals in developed countries to tackle rise in overweight and obesity among young children (Belot and James, 2011), in the developing countries school feeding programs generally aim to effectively address short-term hunger, improve nutrition, and improve school children's cognitive capacities by delivering free meals in schools (WFP, 2013; Munthali et al., 2014). Many of the school feeding programs in developing countries are typically seen as poverty and hunger alleviation measures (Jomaa et al., 2011; WHO/FAO, 2010; Zenebe et al., 2018).

Africa stands behind the level of achievements in the context of child poverty. The number of children with stunting is declining in all regions of the world except Africa (FAO et al., 2021). Half of Africa's countries are classified as low income; one-third are classified as lower middle-income and only eight countries classified as upper middle-income (World Bank, 2020b). Virtually all African countries adopted the Home-Grown School Feeding (HGSF) type of the feeding program (World Bank, 2020b; African Union, 2021). In this context, a double side approach, meaning improving pupils school enrollment and alleviating hunger among children and supporting smallholder farmers by including theme into the SFP in order to improve incomes and household food security. The SFP in Africa is estimated to feed more than 65 million children across 39 countries in continent, a significant increase from 38.4 million in 2013 (World Bank, 2020b;

[African Union, 2021](#)). In more than a decade of implementation, among the 65 million children benefiting the SFP about 53 million beneficiaries are in Sub-Saharan Africa, these figures include 17 million children receiving World Food Program (WFP) school meals ([WFP, 2020](#)).

The Federal Government of Nigeria began piloting HGSF in 2004 with 12 states chosen from the six geopolitical zones with support from the New Partnership for Africa's Development (NEPAD) and the United Nations Children's Education Fund (UNICEF) ([Falade et al. 2012](#)). A national scale Home-Grown School Feeding Program (NHGSFP) started only in 2016 aiming to aims to deliver a government-led, cost-effective school feed program using food locally grown by smallholder farmers. NHGSFP is currently providing a hot nutritionally balanced school meal to approximately 9.8 million pupils in 53,000 public primary schools across federation ([AUDA-NEPAD, 2022](#)). The program involved 150,000 smallholder farmers who cultivate the needed food items and 107,550 caterers (food vendors) from 33 states across the country to cook while being paid for their services ([WFP, 2019; NHGSFP, 2020](#)).

One of the aims of the feeding program is to increase pupils school enrollment, reducing absenteeism and motivating pupils to attend school on a regular basis. Despite Sustainable Development Goal 4 aim to "ensure that all girls and boys complete free, equitable and quality primary and secondary education leading to relevant and effective learning outcomes by 2030", there are still about 260 million children who do not attend primary or secondary school globally ([OCHA, 2020; UIS, 2019](#)). Similarly, although primary education is officially free and compulsory in Nigeria, approximately 10.5 million children aged 5-14 are not enrolled, 60% of the out-of-school children are from the northern part of the country ([Government of Nigeria, 2018; UNICEF, 2019](#)). The picture is even bleaker in the country's Northeast part Nigeria, where school attendance is only 53%. Out of these attendees, only 47.7%, are female, implying that, more than half of the girls in this region are not in school ([UNESCO, 2019; UNICEF, 2019](#)). There is strong evidence for the benefit of the SFP in terms of education achievements. Due to SFP starvation may impair attention and motivation, while under-nutrition at this age may impair cognitive abilities ([Fink et al., 2016; Bryan et al., 2004; Wong et al., 2014; Read](#)

et al., 1973; Kristjansson et al., 2015; Afridi et al., 2019), and school performance (Zenebe et al., 2018; Gelli et al., 2016; Adelman et al., 2019). Furthermore, malnutrition among children can result in childhood thinness, being overweight, obesity, and stunted growth worldwide (Rossen and Schoendorf, 2012; van Stralen et al., 2012 WHO, 2021).

The current situation on child poverty is yet challenging which makes a rationale for the continual activation of school feeding program. United Nations Children Fund report in 2020 revealed that, more than 800,000 children in Northeast Nigeria will have acute malnutrition by 2021, with nearly 300,000 deaths at risk of serious acute malnutrition (WFP, 2020; UNICEF, 2020). The situation got worst due to the effect of Covid 19 and the Russian/Ukraine war on economic activities and nutritional status of children in Northeast Nigeria. For example, Integrated Food Security Phase Classification (IPC) June 2022 reported, revealed that 1.3 million children under the age of five are suffering from acute malnutrition between January and December 2022. This includes approximately 316,753 cases of severe acute malnutrition (SAM) and over one million cases of moderate acute malnutrition (MAM) (IPC, 2022).

As specified earlier the SFPs, include smallholder farmers (especially among developing countries) to improve their livelihood and food security status which is referred to as the Home-grown school feeding program (HGSP) (WFP, 2019; WFP and Anthrologica, 2018; World Bank, 2012; Masset and Gelli, 2013). The market guarantee in the SFP can stimulate an increase in agricultural productivity and reduce marketing risks (Masset and Gelli, 2013; Sumberg and Sabates-Wheeler, 2011; Morgan et al., 2007). When smallholder farmers have a market guarantee, they are more likely to produce and market non-staple perishable foods such as vegetables and legumes (Joshi et al., 2006; IFAD 2014). Furthermore, the HGSP also creates a market for farmers to sell their products to processors, especially during harvest season or when schools break, to avoid losses that maybe encountered due to absence of caterers' activities, especially among vegetable farmers (WFP, 2014; FAO and WFP, 2018). In addition to linking farmers with caterers and processors, the government provides several other incentives to smallholder farmers, such as access to credit, formation of cooperative societies, and access to

production subsidies, among others, to achieve the target objective (Sumberg and Sabates-Wheeler, 2011; Morgan et al., 2007).

In Nigeria, the NHGSFP in this context is supporting the integration of smallholder farmers into the local value chain supplying locally grown food items (FAO and WFP, 2018). The rationale for including smallholders is the same with the ones found based on global evidence. Another aspect of the NHGSFP is the employment of local women as caterers, who purchase the agricultural products cultivated by smallholder farmers, who cook and supply the meal to schools under the program. This provides employment opportunity to the citizens and promotes local economic activity through the multiplier effects that reduced poverty among the local communities (NHGSFP, 2016; UNICEF, 2020). As a result, the Nigerian government hired approximately 107,550 caterers (food vendors) who purchases food items from another registered 150,000 smallholder farmers across 33 states of the country to cook while being paid for their services (WFP, 2019; NHGSFP, 2020). Despite the benefits of HGSF improving caterers' household livelihood and food security status (Zenebe et al. 2018; Gelli et al. 2016), the program still possesses a high risk of food contamination in the beneficiary pupils, as the case in South African (Nzimande, 2014) and in India (BBC NEWS, 2013). Based on the contextual background it is of outmost interest to provide a thorough assessment of home-grown school feeding programs on school enrolment, performance, attendance and nutrition status of public elementary school pupils in Nigeria. The goal of this study is to contribute to this aspect by providing an impact assessment. The objectives of the study are to: i. Assess the effect of school feeding programs on pupils' enrolment, attendance and academic performance. ii. Investigate the effect of school feeding programs on pupils' nutritional status. iii. Analyze the effect of linking smallholder farmers to homegrown school feeding programs on their household food security status, and, iv. Determine the food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors engaged in the homegrown school feeding programs.

The study is based on a field survey conducted between November 2020 and February 2021 with class teachers, pupils, smallholder farmers and food vendors located in north-eastern Nigeria. The study employs correlation, paired t-test, linear regression,

probit regression, propensity score matching (PSM), inverse probability weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA), and endogenous switching regression (ESR) models to examine the impact of school feeding programs on pupils' school performance, nutritional status, factors influencing smallholder farmer household food security, and food safety knowledge of caterers involved in the HGSF.

The study's conclusions and recommendations will help all parties involved in education and nutrition, including the Ministry of Education, Ministry of Agriculture, teachers, smallholder farmers, caterers and parents, as well as decision-makers outside of the country, understand the significance of pupils' academic performance, nutrition status and the contribution of the program to improve the livelihood of caterers and smallholder farmers household, fully support school feeding programs. Study results can increase the base of evidence for monitoring the achievement of the SDGs, particularly SDG 2 (on ending hunger, achieving food security and improved nutrition, and promoting sustainable agriculture) and SDG 4 (on quality education).

The findings can be used to add to the body of literature on the impact of homegrown school feeding programs on pupils' school performance, nutritional status, and household food security in other developing countries. The study will also make policymakers aware of how critical it is to create a prerequisite for hiring caterers to reduce the incidence of food contamination. In a similar way, it will highlight additional program benefits to parents as a substitute for food availability or non-availability at home. It is hoped that guidance will be provided to parents, educators, and the government on how to start and maintain school feeding programs in their schools.

The research is divided into five chapters. The following subchapter discusses the literature on the benefits of HGSF as it relates to pupils' educational performance, nutritional status, smallholder farmers' household food security status, and the food safety of caterers who cook for the pupils. Chapter 2 contains the study's objectives, research questions, conceptual and empirical framework and review literature.

In chapter 3 the study areas, research design, analytical framework, and econometric strategies used are all discussed in Chapter 3.1. Furthermore, it goes over the data and descriptive statistics for the variables used in the analysis. Chapter 4 results and discusses

in detail, while Chapter 5 conclusion and recommendations as well as their policy implications and future research directions.

## **2. Literature review**

This subchapter provides us with global perspective on school feeding program and it also provide an overview on the Nigeria home grown school feeding program (NHGSFP). It captured the aims of the program in the Nigeria context. It also includes a review of the literature and empirical studies on the potential benefits of school feeding programs on academic performance, nutrition, smallholders and food vendors.

### **2.1. Effect of school feeding program on pupils' educational achievement**

#### **2.1.1. School feeding program and pupils school enrolment**

There are a series of indicators for assessing output indicators in the impact assessment. The first indicator of assessing pupils' educational achievement is the school enrolment rate. The application of SFP could increase school enrolment since access to food influences the household's decision to send their pupils to a school who would not have otherwise been enrolled. In the perception of the household the "net benefits of participating in the program exceed the gap between direct and opportunity cost of schooling and the expected benefit of schooling" which provides a stimulus for them to enrol their children ([Adelman et al., 2008](#)). The lack of food raises the need to work and generate income instead of going to school. [Drake et al. \(2012\)](#) found that one-tenth of the world's poorest children are less likely to participate in school because of the lack of income and the need to work, perpetuating intergenerational poverty cycles.

Several studies have investigated the effect of SFP on children's school enrolment around the world with contradicting results. Some studies, for example, in Nigeria, Peru, Mali, Sri Lanka, Ghana, Bangladesh, and Ethiopia found an increase in the number of pupils enrolled in SFP ([Metwally et al., 2020](#); [Taylor and Ogbogu, 2016](#); [Tijjani et al., 2017](#); [Jacoby et al., 1996](#); [Masset and Gelli, 2013](#); [He, 2009](#); [Sulemana et al., 2013](#); [Ahmed, 2004](#); [Zenebe et al., 2018](#); [Alderman and Bundy, 2012](#); [Hinrichs, 2010](#)). Other studies conducted in Kenya, Ethiopia, Laos, for example, found no evidence of an increase in the number of children enrolled in schools that implemented school feeding



programs (Meme et al., 1998; Dheressa, 2011; Buttenhein et al., 2011). Other cases, show a positive effect of SFP. In Malawi's school feeding program increased the enrolment with 5% in a three-month time (WFP, 2006). Other research evidenced an increase of 14.2% for gross enrollment and 9.6% for net enrollment, respectively (Ahmed, 2004). However, the study did not control for other traits of households in the treatment area that might influence a household's decision on kids' enrolment. Adekunle and Ogbogu (2016) conducted a study in Nigeria on the effect of SFP and found that it increased primary school enrollment with 78.4%, student retention with 44.8%, regularity and punctuality with 58.6% increase and school attendance with 69%. Nikiema (2019) in his study conducted in Burkina Faso using a pre-and post-intervention method of analysis found that girls' enrollment increased by 3.2%. Children from schools with a higher proportion of female teachers benefited the most from the THR intervention.

### **2.1.2. School feeding program and pupils school attendance**

School attendance is the second indicator of assessing educational achievement in this study. School attendance is defined as attendance at any regular accredited educational institution or program, public or private, for organized learning at any level of education at the time of the census. Since pupils can only get meals at school, it is thought that school meals can help raise class attendance by motivating them to attend school. Knowing educational development is crucial for growth, the absence of pupils from the school environment has the potential to cause or exacerbate deviations in normal development (Heyne et al. 2019). Nonattendance has a negative impact on learning and achievement (Carroll, 2010), and higher rates of nonattendance are linked to lower achievement levels (Steward et al., 2008; Gottfried, 2014). Poor attendance at school can lead to pupils dropping out, who then become juvenile offenders, triggering the school-to-prison pipeline and putting an end to their education (Garry, 1996).

School feeding programs have also been shown to reduce absenteeism, increasing attendance. On one hand, program evaluation findings from Nigeria, the United States, Chile, the United Kingdom, Ghana, Ethiopia, and Laos show a positive relationship between the SFP and pupils' school attendance rates (Falade et al., 2012; Desalegn et al.

2021; Tijjani et al., 2017; Hinrichs, 2010; Wang and Fawzi, 2020; McEwan, 2013; Belot and James, 2011; Gelli et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Alderman and Bundy, 2012). On the other hand, studies in Ethiopia and Burkina Faso have confirmed that there has been no significant increase in school attendance in schools participating in the feeding program (Kazianga et al., 2010). A study examined the effects of an SFP versus no SFP on student attendance in Senegal provides found that students who did not receive daily school meals were twice as likely to miss class. (Desalegn et al. 2021). Adekunle and Ogbogu (2016) conducted a study in Nigeria on the effect of SFP on pupils' school attendance revealed a 69% increase in school attendance using pre and post intervention outcome. Furthermore, in a study conducted in Burkina Faso using a pre-and post-intervention method of analysis, Nikiema (2019) discovered that attendance increased by 6% for girls and 8.4% for boys.

### **2.1.3. School feeding program and pupils' academic performance**

The academic performance is based on various indicators such as the level of achievements on Math and English test scores, students GPA and other more combined indicators. Greenhalgh et al. (2008) explain that school feeding programs help with nutritional deficiencies which improve pupils' calorie intake and raise literacy levels as a means of escaping the cycle of poverty. A number of other studies, including Adekunle and Ogbogu (2016) and Falade et al (2012), have demonstrated how SFPs help to improve pupils' IQs. Several studies conducted across the globe found the mediation effect of the attendance rate. Attendance rate is an additional important factor that influences the academic performance of pupils (Stephanie et al., 2011; Morrissey et al., 2014; Dura'n-Naruck, 2008; Lehr et al., 2004; Sekiwu et al., 2020). This is made possible when the school meal serves as a motivator for pupils to attend school, which reflects in their performance.

Even in populations who are not severely malnourished, breakfast consumption has been shown to improve cognitive function and educational outcomes. It is known that eating a healthy diet can enhance cognition and academic performance (Littlecott et al., 2015). The provision of school food for children increases pupils' academic performance,

studies were conducted in different geographical locations such as Nigeria, the United Kingdom, Ethiopia, Ghana, Burkina Faso, Kenya, India, and Bangladesh. Various studies reported that school feeding programs significantly improved child academic performance (Tijjani et al., 2017; Belot and James 2011; Zenebe et al., 2018; Gelli et al., 2016; Kazianga et al., 2010; Desalegn et al., 2021; Lawson 2012; Dreze and Goyal, 2003; Kristjansson et al., 2007; Chepkwony et al., 2013). For example, children in SFP participating schools were compared to children in non-SFP participating schools in Ethiopia based on an aggregate academic score of ten subjects. Children in SFP schools scored 2.3 percent higher overall than students who did not participate in the meal program (Desalegn et al., 2021). Similarly, Hochfeld (2016) using pre and post-intervention analysis discovered a positive change in competency scores for all grades in his study conducted in South Africa. The percentage of improvement ranged from 3.75 % for students in Grade 3 to 25.79 % for students in Grade R.

On the contrary, several studies conducted in Ghana, Malawi, India, Burkina Faso, and Kenya found no significant effect between the school feeding program and pupils academic performance (Gelli et al. 2019; Afridi et al., 2014; Obonyo, 2009; Kazianga et al., 2009). This is considerable evidence that raise the bases for hypotheses on the effect of SFP duration on the academic performance. Academic performance is a product of cognitive ability, health and consistent school attendance which can come from the school meal motivation. Thus, studies in India and Zambia reported that prolonged exposure (the longer the duration) to school feeding programs has a robust positive effect on learning achievement (Chakraborty and Jayaraman, 2019; Singh et al., 2014). However, Afridi et al. (2014) reported that upper primary school pupils (grades 6–8) who benefited from midday school meals for four months had no improvement in academic test scores.

## **2.2. School feeding program and pupils' nutritional status**

Sub-Saharan Africa's malnutrition situation is characterized by the double burden of malnutrition (DBM), with a high prevalence of undernutrition and rising obesity, as well as diet-related noncommunicable diseases (NCDs) (WHO, 2017, 2018). Decades ago, school feeding programmes (SFPs) were introduced to address food nutrient

imbalances, obesity, being underweight and stunting (Gelli et al., 2016; Zenebe et al. 2018).

The authors' studies on the effect of SFPs on children's nutrition are contradictory in terms of results. For instance, Alderman and Bundy (2012) and Zenebe et al. (2018) reported an improvement in beneficiary pupils' nutrition status. Similarly, SFPs appear to promote macronutrients effectively and micronutrient adequacy in the diet (Jomaa et al., 2011), which helps to alleviate anemia and support improved cognition (Abizari et al. 2014; Finkelstein et al., 2015). On the other hand, a minor number of studies, Abizari et al. (2014) reported a negative effect on beneficiary pupils. A third group of studies report no impact of SFP on food nutrition (Gelli et al., 2019).

### **2.2.1. Empirical studies on the effect of SFP on pupil's dietary diversity score**

There are many studies on the impact of school feeding programs on nutritional status, which have yielded different results. On the one hand, studies conducted by a large group of authors (Ayehu and Sahile, 2021; El Hioui et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Bundy et al., 2018; Gelli et al., 2016; Neervoort et al., 2013) in various countries, namely Ghana, Ethiopia, the Lao PDR, Bangladesh, and Morocco found that the effect of school feeding programs on pupils BMI-for-age was significantly high/positive. Studies conducted by Teo et al. (2021) ; Chen et al. (2020) ; Gelli et al. (2019) ; Miyawaki et al. (2018), and others found a significant reduction in the beneficiaries' BMI-for-age compared to non-beneficiaries. The adverse impact of SFPs on body weight may result from the fact that nutrient imbalances may cause a tendency to be overweight and increased obesity in children, and the introduction of SFP has the potential to provide needed proteins, vitamins, minerals, and other healthy micronutrients, which can result in a drop in the body weight. Another factor could be that many children have reported being denied breakfast (food) at home because they are expected to eat at school.

### **2.2.2 Empirical studies on the effect of SFP on pupil's BMI-for-age**

There are many studies on the impact of school feeding programs on nutritional status, which have yielded different results. On the one hand, studies conducted by a large group of authors (Ayehu and Sahile, 2021; El Hioui et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Bundy et al., 2018; Gelli et al., 2016; Neervoort et al., 2013) in various countries, namely Ghana, Ethiopia, the Lao PDR, Bangladesh, and Morocco found that the effect of school feeding programmes on pupils BMI-for-age was significantly high/positive. Studies conducted by Teo et al. (2021) ; Chen et al. (2020) ; Gelli et al. (2019) ; Miyawaki et al. (2018), and others found a significant reduction in the beneficiaries' BMI-for-age compared to non-beneficiaries. The adverse impact of SFPs on body weight may result from the fact that nutrient imbalances may cause a tendency to be overweight and increased obesity in children, and the introduction of SFPs has the potential to provide needed proteins, vitamins, minerals, and other healthy micronutrients, which can result in a drop in the body weight. Another factor could be that many children have reported being denied breakfast (food) at home because they are expected to eat at school.

### **2.2.3 Empirical studies on the effect of SFP on pupil's height-for-age index**

Several studies have also observed the effect of school feeding programs on pupils' height-for-age, yielding differing results. On the one hand, studies conducted in Ghana, Ethiopia, Uganda, and the Lao PDR found that SFP participants revealed a significantly higher height-for-age index among beneficiary pupils than non-beneficiaries (Gelli et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Jamie et al. 2017). Other studies conducted in Ghana and Burkina Faso (Aurino et al. 2020; Gelli et al. 2019; Kazianga et al. 2009) found no significant difference in Height-for-age between beneficiaries and non-beneficiaries. These differences might have come about due to the effect of dietary intake substitution as a result of the effects of the low-income head of household decisions on the children. Many children have reported being denied breakfast (food) at home because they were expected to eat at school, to help the household save food (Rampersaud et al., 2005; Murphy, 2007). An additional reason for the absence of positive effects from SFPs

on height-for-age is that school-aged children may be too old to experience catch-up growth or recover from growth stalls (Behrman et al., 2004; World Bank, 2006).

### **2.3. Impact of HGSF on Smallholders' Food Security in Northeastern Nigeria**

Homegrown School Feeding programs is implemented by various governments around the world, some with the assistance of partners such as the World Food Programme, the World Bank, and other donor agencies, are increasingly providing assured markets for smallholder farmers (WFP, 2021). The majority of African countries report linking smallholder farmers, either individually or collectively, to school feeding programs. The ultimate goal of this link is to improve farmers' household food security (WFP, 2021; Soares et al., 2017; Masset and Gelli, 2013). By linking local agricultural production to school meals, Home Grown School Feeding (HGSF) programmes multiply benefits for rural communities. They can improve nutrition, boost local economies, improve smallholders' food security status and develop government capacity. Due to varied country contexts, each HGSF programme is unique, but are generally characterized by the incorporation of local food purchases into government-run school feeding programmes (WFP, 2021).

#### **2.3.1. Empirical studies on linking smallholder farmer with food vendors and processors**

##### **Farmers access to credit**

Several studies conducted in Indonesia, Malawi, Ghana, Chile, and Brazil on the effect of linking smallholder farmers with caterers in HGSF revealed that there is a significant positive effect on the farmer household food security status, this is achieved by providing a reliable market for farmers to sell their product with fewer losses (Soares et al., 2017; Singh and Fernandes et al., 2018; Masset and Gelli, 2013; Sumberg and SabatesWheeler, 2011; Morgan et al., 2007; Espejo et al., 2009). By implementing these strategies, farmers can benefit from increased market opportunities and stable demand, while caterers can

access fresh, high-quality ingredients directly from local sources. This collaboration contributes to the development of local food systems, fosters sustainability, and supports the growth of both farmers and caterers (Singh and Fernandes et al., 2018; Masset and Gelli, 2013).

### **Farmers linked to processors**

Studies conducted in Chile, Brazil, Tanzania, Ghana, Chad and Ethiopia have reported that creating a linkage between smallholder farmers and processors (value chain) reduces farmer losses and gives a good return, which improves farmers' household food security status (Corsi et al., 2017; Devereux, 2016; Kissoly et al., 2017; Morgan et al., 2007; Herrmann et al., 2018; Geday et al., 2016; Sumberg and SabatesWheeler, 2011). Linking smallholder farmers to processors is an important step in building a sustainable and efficient agricultural value chain. By establishing direct connections between farmers and processors, several benefits can be realized, including increased market access, improved efficiency, higher income for farmers, and better-quality products (Corsi et al., 2017; Devereux, 2016; Kissoly et al., 2017).

### **Farmers with access to credit**

Access to credit or loans by smallholder farmers has a significant positive effect on their household food security status as several studies conducted across different African countries reported (Danso-Abbeam et al., 2018; Ogunniyi et al., 2021; Babatunde et al., 2007; Twongyirwe et al., 2019; Wossen et al., 2018; Omotayo et al., 2017; Adenagon et al., 2018). Access to credit is a critical factor in supporting the growth and development of smallholder farmers. Adequate credit enables farmers to invest in inputs, machinery, technology, and other resources necessary to improve productivity, expand their operations, and enhance their overall livelihoods (Wossen et al., 2018).

## **2.4. Food safety knowledge, attitude and practice (KAP) of food vendors in SFP in Nigeria**

Despite the benefits of SFP on increasing school enrollment (Zenebe et al. 2018; Alderman and Bundy, 2012), attendance (Gelli et al. 2016; Zenebe et al. 2018),

performance ([Kristjansson et al. 2007](#)) and nutritional improvement ([Masset and Gelli, 2013](#); [Zenebe et al. 2018](#); [Gelli et al. 2016](#)) the program still possesses a high risk of food contamination on the beneficiary pupils.

The food contamination is a widespread phenomenon in the developing countries. According to WHO, an estimated 600 million, almost 1 in 10 people in the world fall ill after eating contaminated food ([WHO, 2021](#); [GAIN, 2020](#)). These diseases linked to the consumption of contaminated food affect millions of people every year, notably in developing countries. These ailments disproportionately affect children and other vulnerable groups, such as pregnant women, the sick, and the elderly ([GAIN, 2020](#); [WHO, 2015](#); [2021](#)). Furthermore, the WHO estimates that more than 200,000 people die of food poisoning annually in Nigeria from foodborne pathogens cause by improper processing, preservation, and service ([GAIN, 2020](#); [Onyeaka et al., 2021](#); [WHO, 2021](#)). This situation led the Federal Ministry of Health (FMoH) in 2021 to launch a Unified Food Safety Training Manual for capacity building of food vendors, food handlers, food manufacturers and a plethora of personnel throughout the country's food supply chain ([WHO, 2021](#)). The public food services providers and the food processing environment were identified as sources of food contamination ([Gizaw, 2019](#)).

For example, the cases of food poisoning in schools across Nigeria are those most associated with private caterers bringing their food to the school arena to sell to pupils ([Ogbeche, 2016](#); [Premium Times, 2018](#)). Most schools participating in feeding programs have no or insufficient system in place to monitor the quality and safety of meals served to children enrolled ([Bas et al., 2006](#); [Fotopoulos et al., 2011](#); [WFP, 2012](#); [Bigson et al., 2020](#)), and the unavailability of proper infrastructure to support skilled food vendors ([Rendall-Mkosi et al. 2013](#)). Foodborne infections are common in resource-limited countries such as Nigeria, but they are vastly underreported ([Ameme et al., 2016](#)). The closure of Queen's College after two students died, as reported by ([Daily Post, 2017](#)), Mega Government Girls Comprehensive Secondary School after three students died ([Premium Times, 2018](#)), and 71 girls at Government Girls Secondary School Kalgo who were hospitalized after eating contaminated food purchased from private vendors selling



on school grounds were the few known cases of fatal food poisoning among Nigerian schoolchildren (Ogbeche, 2016).

## **2.5 Empirical evidence of food safety KAP of food vendors engaged in the HGSF**

### **2.5.1 Food Safety Knowledge of Vendors**

To effectively implement food safety measures among food vending sites, it is necessary to have adequate food safety knowledge, skills, infrastructure, and equipment (Cortese et al., 2016). For example, Parry-Hanson Kunadu et al. (2016); Nkosi and Tabit (2021) revealed that respondents had insufficient food safety knowledge in areas of washing their hands when preparing and serving food, using soap and warm running water, and wiping them dry with a clean, dry cloth in Ghana and South African. Similarly, Osaili et al. (2018) revealed that respondents had insufficient food safety knowledge, mainly due to weak practices of personal hygiene and low awareness on foodborne pathogens and related symptoms and illnesses. Several studies in Nigeria, Pakistan, South Africa, Malaysia, Ghana, Jordan, and the USA have found that providing education and training to food vendors is critical in ensuring that they have the necessary knowledge to comply with food safety standards (Madaki and Bavorova, 2019; Mgqibandaba et al., 2020; Naeem et al., 2018; Sibanyoni et al., 2017; Husain et al., 2016; Parry-Hanson Kunadu et al., 2016; Osaili et al., 2018; Moreb et al., 2017; Chuang et al., 2021).

### **2.5.2 Food Safety Attitude**

Food vendors' safety attitudes can be defined as the implementation of food safety standards that strongly influence the incidence of foodborne illnesses (Howes et al., 1996). Several studies conducted in Pakistan, Ghana, Turkey, Brazil and Malaysia revealed that food vendors have poor food safety attitudes (Naeem et al., 2018; Baser et al., 2017; da Vitória et al., 2021; Kunodu et al., 2016; Premarathne et al., 2017). Likewise, Baser et al. (2017) reported that hotel staff in Turkey have a poor attitude toward boiling and refrigerating milk, storing and refrigerating leftover foods within two hours, and

checking the expiration date of food. Similarly, [Kunodu et al. \(2016\)](#) said that vendors had a poor attitude toward defrosted food storage and handling. [Premarathne et al. \(2017\)](#) reported that food vendors do not wash their hands before preparing a meal because they believe it is a waste of time and also because they are unaware of the consequences of dirty hands. Food safety attitudes do not always change as a result of food safety knowledge alone ([Sani and Siow, 2014](#); [Al-Shabib et al., 2016](#); [Byrd-Bredbenner et al., 2007](#); [Sanlier, 2009](#)). Age, gender, education, access to internet, and other sources of information such as radio and television are also factors affecting their attitude ([Li-Cohen and Bruhn, 2002](#); [Medeiros et al., 2004](#); [Sibanyoni et al., 2017](#); [Siddiky et al., 2022](#); [Tiozzo et al., 2019](#); [Kang et al., 2019](#)).

### **2.5.3 Food Safety Practice**

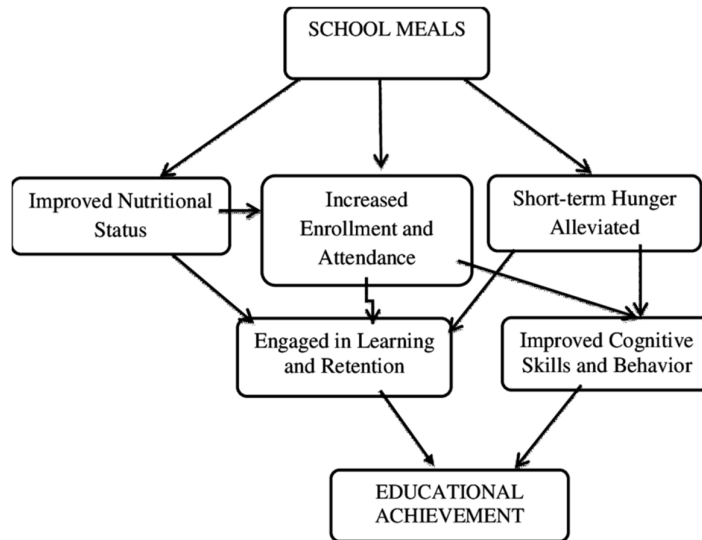
Food contamination is linked to some factors, including poor hygiene practices, improper food temperatures, and an inability to follow proper food preparation techniques ([Monney et al., 2013](#)). For example, a study conducted in Bulgaria by [Stratev et al. \(2017\)](#) reported that 44.4% of food vendors frequently taste and dish out food with unprotected hands, and 48.9 % stated that they frequently read the condition of use and storage of packaged food. More than half of all cooks (51.1 %) never wear an apron. Regarding cooking, 47.8 % never wear jewelry such as rings or bracelets. [Parry-Hanson Kunadu et al. \(2016\)](#) conducted a study conducted in Ghana and reported that food handlers' practices were generally insufficient, with a mean score of 9.35 5.62. (52%). The majority (92%) of respondents reported washing their hands with antibacterial soap after using the restroom. Only 36.0 % use separate utensils to prepare raw and ready-to-eat food. It can be seen that more than half of the food vendors always thawed their food at room temperature. Furthermore, [Moreb et al. \(2017\)](#) revealed that vendors had an average (67.0%) level of food safety practices, food storage (52.8%), kitchen usage and maintenance (59.0%), and personal hygiene (59.0%). On the other hand, they had poor food safety practices and handling (10.8%) and food poisoning (20.1%). Studies conducted in Brazil reported that food vendors were found to be insufficiently engaged in good hygiene practices such as hand washing, hair covering, and maintaining cold storage ([Cortese et al., 2016](#); [Kothe et al., 2016](#)), which may lead to foodborne diseases

in consumers (Trafialek et al., 2018). Although researchers identified several factors that influence food handling practice, including years of vending experience, source of information, age, and gender (Siddiky et al., 2022; Teffo and Tabit, 2020; Chi et al., 2017; Kang et al., 2019).

### **3. Theoretical framework**

#### **3.1. Theoretical framework underpinning effect SFP on pupils' educational achievement and nutritional status**

The theoretical review in this subsection focusses on the impact of school feeding programs on pupils' educational achievement (school enrolment, class attendance, and academic performance) and nutritional status (BMI-for-age, Height-for-age and Dietary diversity score). The Vroom expectancy theory of motivation is the principal theoretical frame for this study. This theory states that individuals are motivated to perform when they know that their extra effort will be rewarded (Vroom et al. 2015). In other words, the theory states that the intensity of an expectation that performance will be followed by a specific outcome, as well as the appeal of the outcome to an individual, influences the intensity of the tendency to perform in a certain way. As a result of the school feeding program, school attendance and achievements may improve. Hungry children not only go to school to be fed but also receive an education, thus meeting their physiological needs (food, water, shelter, and rest) (Maslow, 1943). Adequate food supplies are required as the body grows. Malnutrition has a wide range of consequences for a child's ability to learn and develop their brain. Malnourished children have a weakened immune system, making them more susceptible to diseases, infections, and frustrations than well-fed children (Alderman and Bundy, 2012). Furthermore, if children's basic nutritional needs are not met, they cannot concentrate or pay attention to academic pursuits (Kristjansson et al., 2015; Afridi et al., 2019). Therefore, the above theoretical framework will cover only objective one and two of the study. Figure 2 illustrates the causal relationship of the school feeding outcomes.



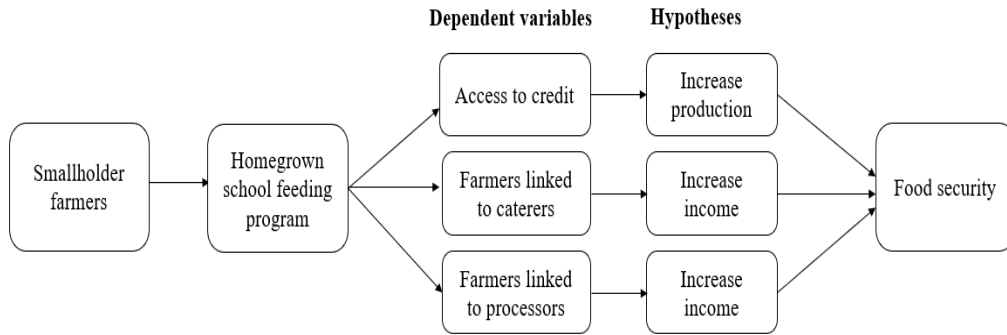
**Figure 1:** Conceptual framework on school feeding program

**Source :** Grantham-McGregor et al. (1988) and Jacoby et al. (1998)

### **3.2. Theoretical framework supporting the connection of smallholders with caterers and processors**

The HGSP is underpinned by the theory of change (Weiss, 1995), which is a model that explains how strategies, activities, or programs contribute to a set of specific outcomes through a series of intermediate outcomes in a systematic way. Even though there is no unified model of HGSP, the programs are clearly distinct in important ways across many countries. Those who argue that the HGSP can provide both social protection and agricultural development benefits draw heavily on Chilean and Brazilian experiences and reports by Morgan et al. (2007) and Espejo et al. (2009), who reported that the primary goal of the SFP is to provide meals to children (Sumberg and Sabates-Wheeler, 2011). However, HGSP aims to help to improve food security in smallholder farmers' households' livelihood indirectly (Morgan et al., 2007; Espejo et al., 2009; Sumberg and Sabates-Wheeler, 2011). The HGSP is theorized, can produce a wide range of outcomes, and have the potential to trigger an improvement in household food security status. Thus, by farmers accessing funds to improve production, linking farmers to caterers (linking to

market and value chain) who purchase their products for cooking to pupils across the beneficiary schools (Espejo et al. 2009), and linking the farmers with processors to sell their surpluses or during periods when schools are on break (Morgan et al. 2007; Espejo et al. 2009; Sumberg and Sabates-Wheeler, 2011).



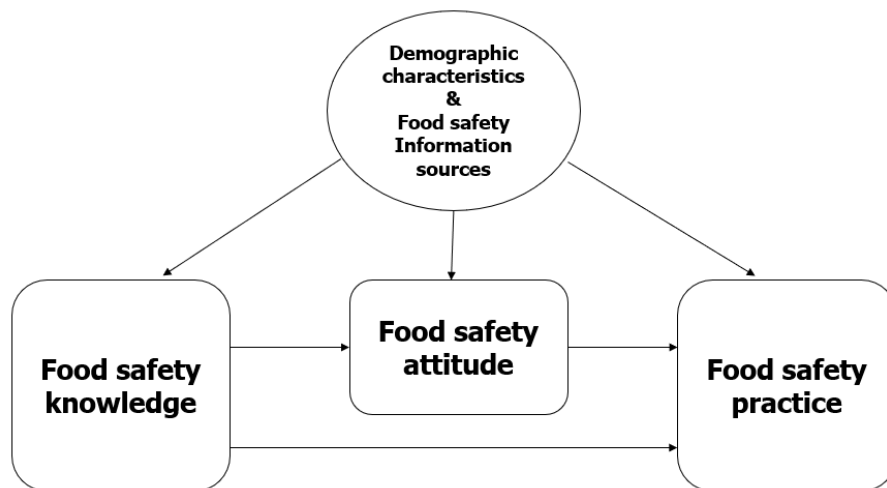
**Figure 2:** Conceptual framework linking smallholder farmer to HGSP on their household food security

**Source:** Authors illustration, (2022)

### 3.3. Theoretical framework underpinning food safety KAP in the HGSP

The theoretical underpinning for the development of the hypothesized relationships was the Food safety knowledge (K), food safety attitude (A), and food safety practice (P) (KAP) model (Schwartz, 1975). The KAP model proposes that food safety knowledge influences food safety attitudes which may subsequently result in behavioral changes (Rennie, 1995). Essentially, food vendors' safety knowledge influences their attitudes and, as a result, their hygiene, kitchen hygiene, and disease control practices. Several studies have attempted to use the KAP model to investigate food vendors' attitudes and practices in various contexts over the years. For example, findings from Madaki and Bavorova (2021) revealed that food safety knowledge, attitudes and economic and social control affected the food safety behavior of the food vendors. Similarly, food safety knowledge positively impacts food vendors' attitudes, which

significantly contributes to adherence to hygiene practices (Kwol et al., 2020). A study by da Cunha et al. (2013) among food vendors participating in the Brazil SFP found that their food safety knowledge improved their food safety attitude and practice. On the other hand, a study by Stratev et al. (2017) found that increasing food safety knowledge has no significant impact on food handling practices. Likewise, research conducted among South African SFP food vendors found that food vendors' lack of food safety knowledge leads to a poor attitude toward many critical aspects of microbial food safety hazards (Sibanyoni et al., 2017).



**Figure 3:** A conceptual framework of food safety knowledge, attitude, and practice, shows the model through which practices can be changed.

**Source:** Authors illustration, (2022)

## **4. Methodology**

### **4.1. Purpose of the research method**

This section discusses the various data collection approaches, sampling techniques, and descriptive data analysis. The variables used in the study and the testing of the research hypotheses are further described. Considering the study objective and the study objectives, the methodology of the research was prepared in order to answer the following research questions in order to answer the state objectives of the school feed program and to provide useful knowledge to policymakers.

1. What is the effect of a school feeding program on pupils' school enrollment, attendance, performance, and what is the effect of the duration of the feeding program on pupils' academic performance?
2. What is the effect of school feeding programs on pupils' dietary diversity score, BMI-for-age and height-for-age?, what is the effect of the duration of the feeding program on pupils nutritional status?, What are the factors affecting pupils dietary diversity score, BMI-for-age and height-for-age?
3. What is the effect of famers access credit, linking farmers to caterers and linking farmers to processors on smallholder farmers household food security status?, what are the factors affecting smallholder farmer household food security status?
4. What is the food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors engage in the school feeding program and what are the factors affecting food vendors food safety knowledge, attitude and practice?

### **4.2. Study area**

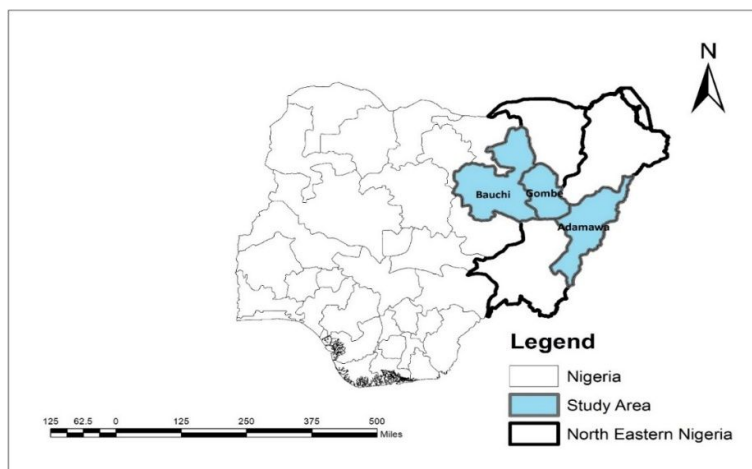
Nigeria's population was 213 million in 2021, more than 41% of the population is under the age of 14, and with a population growth rate of 3.2% annually and a mortality rate of below five years of 101 per 1,000 live births, the country is expected to have 410 million inhabitants by 2050. (NBS, 2021). The unemployment rate in Nigeria is at 33.3%



recorded in Q2, 2022 (NBS, 2022). Minimum wages in Nigeria remained unchanged at 30,000 NGN/month in 2020 equivalents (\$73) (World Bank, 2020). Primary school enrolment (% gross) in Nigeria was reported to be 87.45 % and the graduation rate for boys and girls was 70.8 % (NBS, 2020).

Nigeria Northeast part of the country comprises six states, namely, Adamawa, Bauchi, Borno, Gombe, Taraba, and the Yobe States, which occupy slightly fewer than 1/3 of Nigeria's total area and has a population estimated at 23.5 million people or 13.5%. (NBS, 2020). North-eastern Nigeria comprises six states: Adamawa, Bauchi, Borno, Gombe, Taraba and the Yobe States, with an estimated population of 23.5 million inhabitants or 13.5% of the overall national population and an area that occupies slightly less than 1/3 of the total national landmass (Figure 9) (NBS, 2020). In this region live 60% of Nigeria's 10.5 million out-of-school children (UNICEF, 2020a). Food security has deteriorated in the region compared to previous years, with poor and borderline food consumption (reported by 44% of households) nearly as high as at the crisis peak caused by the political and religious turmoil of Boko Haram (NBS, 2020; WFP, 2020a). Most households lack the financial resources to meet basic needs, and 60% of the population is highly vulnerable (NBS,2020; WFP, 2020a), with about 2.17 million Internally Displaced Persons (IDPs) identified in 446,740 households (DTM, 2022).

Acute malnutrition in the Northeast region of Nigeria is anticipated to affect more than 1.74 million children under the age of five between September 2021 and August 2022. This includes more than a million cases of moderate acute malnutrition (MAM) and nearly 614,000 cases of severe acute malnutrition (SAM) (IPC, 2022). Very poor food consumption (quantity and quality), population displacement, and insecurity that prevents the delivery of humanitarian aid are the main immediate causes of acute malnutrition (IPC, 2022). Due to these conditions, in 2016, SFPs were launched, which benefited a cumulative number of about 9.9 million pupils in over 56,000 public primary schools across 33 Nigerian states. Non-beneficiary schools were mainly community primary schools established by local communities and supported sporadically by philanthropists and international organizations.



**Figure 4:** Map of Nigeria showing North-eastern region and selected study area.

**Source:** Author's illustration with data from diva-gis.org

### **4.3. Sampling technique and analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on education performance**

#### **4.3.1. Sampling technique and data collection for teachers**

The field survey was conducted in Nigeria's north-eastern region between November 2020 and February 2021. These regions were specifically chosen due to the high number of out-of-school children in the country because of Boko Haram kidnappings and attacks on school infrastructure (Bertoni et al., 2019; Abayomi, 2018), which have negatively impacted pupils' enrolment, attendance, and academic performance (UNICEF, 2020).

For the selection of class teachers, a multi-stage sampling procedure was used. The first step was to purposively select a sample of three states from six in north-eastern Nigeria, namely Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe. These states were selected because they are less vulnerable to Boko Haram terrorist attacks in Nigeria's north-eastern region which possess a less risky environment for carrying the study. In the next stage, four local government areas from each of the three states were selected purposefully. This was done to avoid local government areas with a high rate of kidnappings and banditry. Then, five

wards from the initial list of local government areas were selected at random. The final stage involved a random selection of one primary school in each of the wards and then three class teachers (grades one-three) were selected for the study forming 180 respondents (see table 1). These teachers were used as expert respondent in the study because pupils alone will not be able to provide us with accurate needed information such as their academic records.

The questionnaire included questions regarding teachers' perceptions of the SFP effect on pupils' enrolment, attendance, academic performance and class participation. *Secondary data* were obtained from unpublished schools' records (school enrolment record book, class attendance register, and students' results report cards) at the same schools where primary data was collected. The data included information on staff from school records (staff-to-student ratio, teacher education qualification, years of teaching experience) as well as pupils' school enrolment, attendance, and academic performance (Math and English scores) for grades 1-3 before and after the SFP intervention.

**Table 1** Sample Selection for teachers

| State        | LGAs           | Wards           | Schools and class teacher   | Sample size            |
|--------------|----------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|
| Adamawa      | Yola north     | 5 Wards         | 1 school × 3 class teachers | 15 respondents         |
|              | Demsa          | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Numan          | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Mayo -Belwa    | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
| Bauchi       | Alkaleri       | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Bauchi         | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Dass           | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Katagum        | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
| Gombe        | Akko           | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Billiri        | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Gombe          | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
|              | Bajoga         | 5 "             | 1 school × 3 "              | 15 "                   |
| <b>Total</b> | <b>12 LGAs</b> | <b>60 wards</b> | <b>60 primary schools</b>   | <b>180 respondents</b> |

LGA – Local governmental area

### 4.3.2. Analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on pupils' educational achievements

The following analytical tools were used to answer research questions for assessing the impact of SFP on pupils' educational achievement namely: (i). Is there an effect of school feeding programs on pupils' school enrolment rate, class attendance, academic performance and class participation? and (ii). The effect of the SFP duration on pupils' academic performance?

First, a paired-sample t-test was used to compare the means of selected variables before and after the intervention (enrollment, attendance, and performance). Secondly, a linear regression model was used to determine the effect of the school feeding programs on education performance (using Mathematics and English scores as dependent variables) adopted from [Chakraborty and Jayaraman \(2019\)](#) and [Afridi et al. \(2014\)](#) using STATA 14 statistical software.

#### Linear Regression

Models specification:

$$Y = \beta_0 + \beta_1 X_1 + \beta_2 X_2 + \dots + \beta_n X_n + \epsilon \dots\dots\dots (1)$$

Where:

$Y$  = Dependent variable (Pupil's mathematics (model 1) and English (model 2) score)

$\beta_0$ - $\beta_n$  = Regression coefficients

$X_1$ - $X_n$  = Independent variables (Duration of the feeding program, age of teacher, gender, education qualification of teachers, teachers' pupil ratio, number of pupils in a class, average boys child school attendance rate, and average girl child school attendance rate)

$\epsilon$  = Error term

The model was tested for multi-collinearity using a correlation matrix, coefficients of tolerance, and a variance inflation factor (VIF), which indicated that the variables were independent. The Durbin-Wu-Hausman test did not indicate any effect of

potential endogeneity. The dependent variable, which was a continuous variable, showed that pupils' average English and Mathematics scores were similar in averages terms with those found in previous studies (Zenebe et al., 2018; Gelli et al., 2016; Kazianga et al., 2013; Lawson, 2012).

### **4.3.3 Sample description of teachers**

Table 2 presents the descriptive statistics of the variables included in the regression model. The mean score for Math was 48.77 and 48.21 for English after SFP was introduced. The average age of teachers was 41 years, most of who were male (57.2%). About 23% of teachers possessed a graduate degree and 3.9% with a postgraduate degree as their highest qualification. The teachers in the sample had an average of 16 years of teaching experience.

The SFP in the beneficiary schools was introduced on average 15 months before the survey. On average, the teacher/pupil ratio was 34 pupils per teacher with a minimum of 7 and a maximum of 67. The average number of pupils in a class was 64. The average school attendance in 100 school days was 90.3% among boys and 89.4% among girls.

**Table 2** Description of variables in the linear regression model

| <b>Variables</b>                 | <b>Description</b>                               | <b>Mean</b> | <b>Std. Dev.</b> | <b>Min</b> | <b>Max</b> |
|----------------------------------|--|-------------|------------------|------------|------------|
| <i>Dependent Variables</i>       |  |             |                  |            |            |
| Math score                       | Math score measured on a point scale of 0-100    | 48.77       | 9.357            | 15         | 66.5       |
| English score                    | English score measured on a point scale of 0-100 | 48.21       | 8.533            | 15         | 68         |
| <i>Teachers' characteristics</i> |  |             |                  |            |            |
| Gender                           | Male = 1, female = 0                             | 0.572       | 0.496            | 0          | 1          |
| Age                              | in years   | 41.21       | 8.139            | 26         | 55         |
| Teaching experience              | years of teaching experience                     | 15.73       | 7.094            | 2          | 30         |
| Graduate education               | Graduate=1 others=0                              | 0.233       | 0.424            | 0          | 1          |
| Postgraduate                     | Postgraduate=1 others=0                          | 0.039       | 0.194            | 0          | 1          |
| <i>School characteristics</i>    |  |             |                  |            |            |
| Duration of the SFP              | Months   | 15          | 2.971            | 8          | 24         |
| Teachers' pupils' ratio          | Number of pupils per teacher in a school         | 33.78       | 14.81            | 7.69       | 66.66      |
| Pupils in a class                | Number of pupils in a class                      | 64.05       | 18.72            | 35         | 120        |
| Average school attendance boys   | % of school attendance in 100 days               | 90.34       | 2.321            | 88         | 100        |
| Average school attendance girls  | % of schools attendance in 100 days              | 89.4        | 3.176            | 85         | 100        |

SFP: School feeding program

#### **4.4. Data collection, sampling technique and analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on pupils' nutrition status**

##### **4.4.1. Sampling technique for beneficiaries and non-beneficiaries' pupils**

The field survey was conducted between November 2020 and February 2021 in Nigeria's north-eastern region. These areas were chosen specifically because of the high

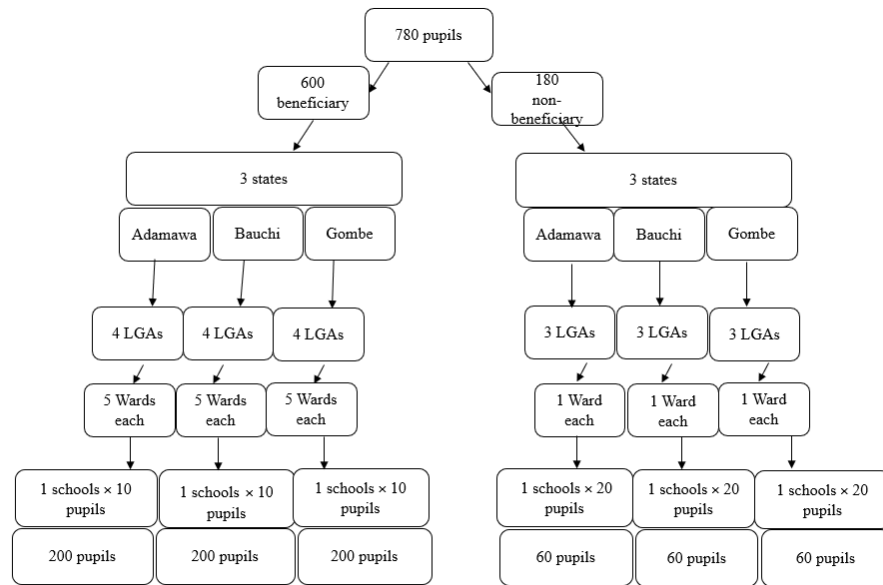
prevalence of acute malnutrition among the children in the study area and high number of out of school children in the area. This was exacerbated by attacks on communities and public infrastructure, which resulted in a high number of cases of Internally Displaced Persons (IDP) and parents unable to cultivate their farms and provide food for their households. This prompted the Federal Government to implement the SFP to alleviate hunger, improve nutritional status, and encourage pupils to attend school (UNICEF, 2021a; WFP, 2020a).

The study selected 780 pupils enrolled in primary schools ages between 6 and 13 years, where 600 studied in public SFP beneficiary schools (the treated group) and 180 from non-beneficiary schools (the control group). All schools selected were from rural areas with similar socioeconomic characteristics; the majority of pupils' parents were farmers who cultivate an average farm size of 2 hectares. Consequently, the household characteristics of the pupils in both schools share similar patterns in terms of socio-demographics, farm size, crop type, and level of income.

A multi-stage sampling procedure was used to select pupils for the study. In the first step, three states in north-eastern Nigeria, namely Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe, were chosen as because they are less vulnerable to Boko Haram attacks and kidnapping, thereby being safer for study implementation while still having high vulnerability from the legacy of the conflicts in the recent past. In the second step, four local government areas from each of the three states were purposefully selected, resulting in 12 local government areas. This was done to avoid local government areas with a high rate of kidnappings and banditry. In the third step, five wards per local government area (a *ward* is an administrative division of a city or borough that elects and represents a councillor) were randomly selected from the initial local government areas resulting in 60 wards selected for the survey. The fourth step entails a random selection of one primary school in each ward, then a systematic random selection of 10 pupils from a school in each ward (5 boys and 5 girls), a sample of 600 beneficiaries of SFPs provided in the selected areas.

Similarly, for non-beneficiary pupils, samples were selected using the same procedure but obtaining three local governments and then choosing one ward in each. One school not benefiting from public SFPs was chosen in each ward, and 20 pupils were

selected per school, which overall amounted to a lesser but comparable number of pupils not being subjects of public SFPs. The non-beneficiary schools were community primary schools in the areas established by the people themselves to reduce the challenge of walking long distances to school, with little support from philanthropists and international organizations in hiring teachers.



**Figure 5:** Sampling Procedure and Sample Size

Source: Authors illustration

#### 4.4.2. The questionnaire design and variables

The study questionnaire was based on a literature review and in-depth interviews and was explicitly designed for the pupils and was divided into three sections. The first section included information from the pupil's household, such as the parents' education, household size and pupils' main characteristics such as age, gender, grade and duration in the SFP in the beneficiaries' case. The second section of the questionnaire involved anthropometric data such as the pupils' height and weight to assess the pupils' nutritional



status (Height-for-age and BMI-for-age). The pupil's height and weight were measured using stadiometer and digital body scale respectively, as adopted from Gelli et al (2016), Zenebe et al (2018) and Ayehu and Sahile (2021).

The third section of the questionnaire involved the individual Dietary Diversity Score (DDS) questions. The DDS questionnaire was adapted from the Food and Nutrition Technical Assistant (FANTA, 2006) guidelines. A twelve-food group DDS scale was used to assess the quality of diet based on foods consumed in the last 24 hours of the survey by the pupils, adopted from Deitchler et al. (2011) and Zenebe et al. (2018). Anthropometric measurement is used to measure children's nutritional status (WHO, 2007). The World Health Organization (WHO) child growth standards median was used to categorize pupils' height-for-age and BMI-for-age to identify stunted, thinness, being overweight, and obesity (See Table 3).

**Table 3:** Anthropometry Nutritional Status of Children and Adolescents (5–19 Years Old) z-score

| <b>Anthropometric Indicator and Condition</b> | <b>Age</b> | <b>&lt; -3</b>  | <b>≥ -3 to &lt; -2</b> | <b>≥ -2 to &lt; -1</b> | <b>≥ -1 to ≤ +1</b> | <b>&gt; +1 to ≤ +2</b> | <b>&gt; +2 to ≤ +3</b> | <b>&gt; +3</b>                                 |
|---|------------|-----------------|------------------------|------------------------|---------------------|------------------------|------------------------|--|
| Height-for-age                                | 5–19 years | Severe stunting | Moderate stunting      | Normal                 |                     |                        |                        | Extreme tallness indicates endocrine disorder. |
| BMI-for-age                                   | 5–19 years | Severe thinness | Moderate thinness      | Normal                 |                     | Overweight             | Obesity                |  |

Source: 2007 WHO Growth Reference

#### **4.4.3. Analytical tools for assessing the effect of SFP on pupils' nutrition status**

The following subsection presents tools of analysis to answer the following research question. 1). What is the effect of school feeding programs on pupils' dietary diversity score, BMI-for-age and height-for-age? 2). What are the factors influencing pupils' dietary diversity score, BMI-for-age and height-for-age? And 3). What is the effect of SFP on pupils' nutritional status? BMI-for-age and height-for-age were assessed using WHO Anthro plus software [version1.0.4] based on the WHO (2007) growth reference

data. To determine factors influencing pupils' nutritional status using linear regression and propensity score matching (PSM), inverse probability weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA), and endogenous switching regression (ESR) models to control for endogeneity to analyse the effect of SFP on pupils' nutritional status using STATA 14 statistical software.

Models specification:

$$Y=b_0+b_1X_1+b_2X_2+ \dots +b_nX_n +e\dots \dots\dots\dots\dots\dots (1)$$

Y=Dependent variable (Dietary diversity score... (model 1), (BMI-for-age... (model 2), and (Height-for-age... (model 3)

b<sub>0</sub>-b<sub>n</sub>= Regression coefficients

X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>n</sub>= Independent variables (school feeding programme, age in months, gender, household size, mothers' education, and fathers' education).

e=Error term

### **Treatment effect analysis**

Identifying the causal effects of SFP on pupils' nutritional status using the DDS, height-for-age, and BMI-for-age variables can be challenging due to the risk of endogeneity bias. Due to observed and unobserved individual characteristics, selection bias may persist in the absence of random assignment. To measure SFPs' impact accurately and account for observable and unobservable characteristics, the observed individuals must be randomly assigned to different treatments. Guided by the work of Agyemang et al. (2020), we followed propensity score matching (PSM), inverse probability weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA), and endogenous switching regression (ESR) models to control for endogeneity bias (Shiferaw et al., 2014; Wossen et al., 2017; Mojo et al., 2017).

### **Treatments for endogeneity bias**

The PSM technique was used to answer the counterfactual question, "*What would have happened to the pupil's nutritional status if they did not have access to the SFP, as*

beneficiaries (treated) if those same pupils were non-beneficiary (control)?" The empirical models used are described in detail below.

The probit model: SFP beneficiary pupils and non-beneficiary were considered dependent variables. The binary probit model is defined as follows:

$$Pr\left(Z_i = \frac{1}{x_i}\right) = \Phi(x_i' \gamma) \dots\dots\dots 2$$

Where:  $Z_i$  is the dependent variable – binary with only two outcomes (denoted by 1= "pupils benefiting from an SFP" and 0 = "pupils non-benefiting from an SFP;  $x_i$  a vector of regressors assumed to influence  $Z_i$ ; "Pr" the probability and  $\Phi$  the cumulative distribution function of the standard normal distribution and  $\gamma$  a vector of unknown parameters.

$Z_i^*$  can then be specified as:

$$Z_i^* = \alpha + \sum_{n=1}^N \beta_n x_{in} + u_i \dots\dots\dots 3$$

That:  $Z_i = 1$  if  $Z_i^* > 0$  and  $Z_i = 0$  otherwise

Where  $x_i$  = a vector of explanatory variables (age in months, gender, household size, mothers' education and fathers' education);  $\gamma$  = a vector of unknown parameters and  $u_i$  = a random disturbance term.  $n$  = total sample size. The unknown parameters are estimated by the method of maximum likelihood, and the marginal effects of the parameters explain the magnitude of relations between the dependent and independent variables.

Since our PSM goal is to estimate the average treatment effect of pupils benefiting from the SFPs, the impact of the SFPs on pupils' nutritional status is given as:

$$E(Y_1 - Y_0 | X, D = 1) = E(Y_1 | X, D = 1) - E(Y_0 | X, D = 1) \dots\dots\dots 4$$

Where  $E(.)$  is the operator of expectation;  $Y_1$  is the DDS, Height-for-age, BMI-for-age of beneficiary pupils;  $Y_0$  is the DDS, Height-for-age, BMI-for-age of non-beneficiary pupils;  $X$  is a vector of relevant observable covariates related to pupils' characteristics; and  $D$  is a binary indicator of beneficiaries, assigning figure 1 when accessing SFP.  $E(Y_1 | X, D = 1)$  is thus the beneficiary pupils' nutritional status;  $E(Y_0 | X, D = 1)$  the nonbeneficiary pupils' nutritional status.

Observing  $Y_1$  and  $Y_0$  at the same time may prove impossible (Heckman et al., 1997; Wadud, 2013) because a pupil is either a benefiter or not. Especially when no baseline data is available and not possible to recall data. We use data on  $E(Y_1/X, D = 1)$  which are thus readily available, but the econometric problem is to find  $E(Y_0/X, D = 1)$  because observing the pupil nutritional status of benefiting pupils and the nutritional status of the same pupils had he/she not benefited is impossible. Therefore, we estimate  $E(Y_0/X, D = 1)$  in a way counter-factual by making some assumptions.

One assumption often made by econometricians is to represent the counter-factual by calculating  $E(Y_0/X, D = 0)$ , the pupil nutritional status of non-benefiting pupils, as a control effect. This causes a bias concerning the difference  $E(Y_0/X, D = 1) - E(Y_0/X, D = 0)$ , resulting in selection bias (Mayen et al., 2010). Rubin (1977) and Rosenbaum and Rubin (1985) proposed using propensity scores to match beneficiaries with non-beneficiaries as a solution. This aids in dealing with the biases caused by differences in the characteristics of both pupil groups. As a result, being a beneficiary of the SFP is assumed to be independent of the outcome, given the observed covariates, and the conditional independence assumption:  $Y_0 \perp D | X$ . (Wadud, 2013).

However, in the presence of mis-specification in the propensity score model, ATT from PSM can still produce biased results (Robins et al., 2007; Wooldridge, 2007, 2010). The use of inverse probability-weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA) could be a potential remedy for such mis-specification bias. According to Wooldridge (2010), IPWRA estimates will be consistent in treatment/outcome model mis-specification, but not both. As a result, the IPWRA estimator has a double-robust property, ensuring consistent results by accounting for mis-specification in both the outcome and the treatment model as adopted (Wossen et al. 2017). ATT in the IPWRA model is estimated in two steps, as described by Imbens and Wooldridge (2009). Assume the outcome model is represented by a linear regression function of the form  $Y_i = \alpha_i + \phi_i x_i + \varepsilon_i$  for  $i = [0, 1]$ , and the propensity scores are given by  $p(x; \gamma)$ . The propensity scores are estimated as  $\hat{p}(x; \hat{\gamma})$  in the first step. In the second step, we use linear regression to evaluate  $(\alpha_0, \phi_0)$  and  $(\alpha_1, \phi_1)$  using inverse probability weighted least squares, as follows.

$$\frac{\min}{\alpha_0, \varphi_0} \sum_i^N (Y_i - \alpha_0 - \varphi_0 x_i) / p(x, \gamma) \text{ if } T_i = 0 \dots\dots\dots 5$$

$$\frac{\min}{\alpha_1, \varphi_1} \sum_i^N (Y_i - \alpha_1 - \varphi_1 x_i) / p(x, \gamma) \text{ if } T_i = 1 \dots\dots\dots 6$$

The ATT is then computed as the difference between equation (5) and equation (6)

$$ATT = \frac{1}{N_w} \sum_i^{N_w} [(\hat{\alpha}_1 - \hat{\alpha}_0) - (\hat{\varphi}_1 - \hat{\varphi}_0)x_i] \dots\dots\dots 7$$

where,  $(\hat{\alpha}_1, \hat{\varphi}_1)$  are estimated inverse probability-weighted parameters for treated pupils while  $(\hat{\alpha}_0, \hat{\varphi}_0)$  are estimated inverse probability-weighted parameters for untreated pupils. Finally,  $N_w$  stands for the total number of treated pupils. On the other hand, matching techniques can only overcome selection bias caused by observables, regardless of misspecification bias adjustments. When unobservable heterogeneity, such as a pupil's inherent skill, causes endogeneity bias, result matching techniques will be biased. As a result, we used an ESR model that accounts for observed and unobserved bias sources (Bidzakin et al., 2019; Shiferaw et al., 2014; Ma and Abdulai, 2016; Wossen et al., 2017). The ESR method solves the endogeneity problem by estimating the selection and outcome equations with full information maximum likelihood (FIML) (Ma and Abdulai, 2016; Wossen et al., 2017).

We assume that a particular group of pupils would consider receiving treatment if the expected benefit of the treatment (in terms of nutritional status) is positive. Let  $f_0$  be the nutritional status of pupils without treatment (that is, not benefiting from the SFP) and let  $f_1$  be the corresponding nutritional status with treatment (that is, benefiting from the SFP). The household head will choose for the pupil to be in the treatment if the nutritional status improves, defined as,  $Y_i^* = F_1 - F_0$ , which is positive. However, the pupil nutritional status that the pupil derives from treatment ( $Y_i^*$ ) is a latent variable determined by observed characteristics ( $Z_i$ ) as follows:

$$Y_i^* = \beta_0 + \gamma Z_i + \mu_i \text{ with } T_i = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } Y_i^* > 0 \\ 0 & \text{if } Y_i^* \leq 0 \end{cases} \dots\dots\dots 8$$

Variables affecting the expected benefits of benefiting from the SFP are represented by the vector  $Z$ . The conditional outcome function can then be specified as an ESR model in the following way.

$$\text{Regime1: } Y_{1i} = \gamma_1 x_{1i} + \varepsilon_{1i} \text{ if } T_i = 1 \dots\dots\dots 9$$

$$\text{Regime2: } Y_{2i} = \gamma_2 x_{2i} + \varepsilon_{2i} \text{ if } T_i = 0 \dots\dots\dots 10$$

where  $Y_{1i}$  is the outcome indicator for treated pupils and  $Y_{2i}$  is the outcome indicator for untreated pupils, and  $x_i$  is a vector of exogenous variables. The outcome variable's error term is in the selection equation (8), and the outcome equation (9) and (10) the error terms are assumed to have a trivariate normal distribution with mean zero and covariance matrix ( $\Omega$ ) in the following way:

$$\Omega = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_u^2 & o_{1\mu} & o_{2\mu} \\ o_{1\mu} & \sigma_1^2 & \cdot \\ o_{2\mu} & \cdot & \sigma_2^2 \end{bmatrix}$$

Where  $\sigma_u^2 = \text{var}(\mu_i) = \text{var}(\varepsilon_1)$ ,  $\sigma_2^2 = (\varepsilon_2)$ ,  $o_{1\mu} = \text{cov}(\mu_i, \varepsilon_1)$ ,  $o_{2\mu} = \text{cov}(\mu_i, \varepsilon_2)$  Furthermore,  $\sigma_u^2 =$  is estimable up to a scale factor and can be assumed to be equal to 1 (Maddalla, 1983) and  $\text{cov}(\varepsilon_1, \varepsilon_2)$  is not defined as  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  cannot be observed simultaneously. Moreover, the correlation between the error term of the selection equation and the outcome equation is not zero (i.e.,  $\text{corr}(\mu_1, \varepsilon_1) \neq 0$  and  $\text{corr}(\mu_1, \varepsilon_2) \neq 0$ ) which creates selection bias. ESR addresses this selection bias by estimating the inverse Mills ratios (IMR) ( $\lambda_{1i}$  and  $\lambda_{2i}$ ) and the covariance terms ( $o_{1\mu}$  and  $o_{2\mu}$ ) and including them as auxiliary regressors in equations (9) and (10). If  $o_{1\mu}$  and  $o_{2\mu}$  are significant, we reject the absence of selection bias. In addition,  $o_{1\mu} < 0$  represents positive selection bias (i.e., pupils with above-average nutritional status are more likely to choose to be in the treatment). The ESR model estimates can then be used to estimate ATT (Average treatment effect on untreated households) as follows:

$$E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 1) = \gamma_1 x_{1i} + \lambda_{1i} o_{1\mu} \dots\dots\dots 11$$

$$E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 0) = \gamma_2 x_{2i} + \lambda_{2i} o_{2\mu} \dots\dots\dots 12$$

$$E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 1) = \gamma_2 x_{1i} + \lambda_{1i} \sigma_{2\mu} \dots\dots\dots 13$$

$$E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 0) = \gamma_1 x_{2i} + \lambda_{2i} \sigma_{1\mu} \dots\dots\dots 14$$

The actual expectations observed in the sample are represented by equations (11) and (12) along the diagonal of Table 4. The counter-factual expected outcome is described by equations (12) and (14). In addition, following Heckman et al. (2001), we calculate the average treatment of the treated "on beneficiary pupils" on the treated (ATT) as the difference between equations (11) and (13),

$$ATT = E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 1) - E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 1) = x_{1i}(\gamma_1 - \gamma_2) + (\sigma_{1\mu} - \sigma_{2\mu})\lambda_{1i} \dots\dots\dots 15$$

which represents the effect of SFP benefits on the BMI-for-age, height-for-age, and DDS of the beneficiary pupils Similarly; for non-beneficiaries of the SFP, we calculate the effect of treatment on the untreated (TU) as the difference between equations (14) and (12).

$$ATU = E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 0) - E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 0) = x_{2i}(\gamma_1 - \gamma_2) + (\sigma_{1\mu} - \sigma_{2\mu})\lambda_{2i} \dots\dots\dots 16$$

To account for the effects of heterogeneity, we use the expected outcomes described in equations (a) - (d) in Table 3. For example, beneficiaries of the SFP may have a higher BMI-for-age, height-for-age, and DDS than non-beneficiaries regardless they benefited from SFP or not, but this may be due to unobservable characteristics such as their skills.

$$BH_1 = E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 1) - E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 0) = (x_{1i} - x_{2i}) \lambda_{1i} + \sigma_{1\mu} (\lambda_{1i} - \lambda_{2i}) \dots\dots\dots 17$$

We investigated "transitional heterogeneity" (TH), or whether the effect of SFP was larger or smaller for SFP beneficiaries or non-beneficiaries in the counter-factual case that they did benefit, which is the difference between equations (15) and (16) (i.e., ATT and ATU).

$$BH_2 = E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 1) - E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 0) = (x_{1i} - x_{2i}) \lambda_{2i} + \sigma_{2\mu} (\lambda_{1i} - \lambda_{2i}) \dots\dots\dots 18$$

**Table 4: Conditional Expectations, Treatment, and Heterogeneity Effects**

| Sub-samples                | Decision stage          |                         | Treatment effects |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|
|                            | Beneficiaries           | Non-beneficiaries       |                   |
| SFP Beneficiary pupils     | (a) $E(Y_{1i} T_i = 1)$ | (c) $E(Y_{2i} T_i = 1)$ | ATT               |
| SFP Non-beneficiary pupils | (d) $E(Y_{1i} T_i = 0)$ | (b) $E(Y_{2i} T_i = 0)$ | ATU               |
| Heterogeneity effects      | BH <sub>1</sub>         | BH <sub>2</sub>         | TH                |

Note:(a) and (b) represent observed expected pupils BMI for age, height for age and DDS ;(c) and (d) represent counter-factual expected pupils BMI for age, height for age and DDS.

$T_i = 1$  if pupils are beneficiaries of the SFP;  $A_i = 0$  if pupils are non-beneficiaries of the SFP;

$Y_{1i}$ : changes in BMI-for-age, height-for-age and DDS if pupils are beneficiaries of the SFP;

$Y_{2i}$ : changes in BMI-for-age, height-for-age and DDS if pupils are non-beneficiaries of the SFP;

ATT: Average effect of the treatment (i.e., the SFP) on the treated (i.e., beneficiary pupils of the SFP);

ATU: the effect of the treatment (i.e., the SFP) on the untreated (i.e., non-beneficiary pupils of the SFP);

BH<sub>i</sub>: the effect of base heterogeneity for beneficiary pupils of the SFP ( $i = 1$ ), and non-beneficiaries pupils ( $i = 2$ );

TH = (TT - TU), i.e., transitional heterogeneity

#### 4.4.4. Sampling description for pupils in the study

Table 5 presents the descriptive statistics of the variables included in the linear regression, PSM, IPWRA and ESR models. The mean score for pupils' dietary diversity score is 5.67 on a scale 1-11, pupils have a BMI-for-age mean z-score of -0.49 with -4.72 minimum and 2.29 maximum z-scores. Pupils' height-for-age mean z-score was found to be -1.20. age of pupils was measured in months and the mean age was found to be 106.37 and mean household size of 8.44. pupils mean weight was found to be 24.7 kg and the mean height of the pupils was 124.44 centimeter.



**Table 5:** Description of variables in linear regression, PSM, IPWRA and ESR models (n = 780)

| <b>Variables</b>                         | <b>Description</b>   | <b>Mean</b> | <b>Std. Dev.</b> | <b>Min</b> | <b>Max</b> |
|--|--|-------------|------------------|------------|------------|
| <i>Dependent variables</i>               |  |             |                  |            |            |
| Dietary diversity score (DDS)            | Number of classes of food consumed within 24 hrs.                              | 5.65        | 1.855            | 1          | 11         |
| BMI-for-age                              | z-score value from each child  | -0.49       | 1.132            | -4.72      | 2.29       |
| Height-for-age                           | z-score value from each child  | -1.20       | 1.202            | -4.45      | 2.66       |
| <i>Independent variables</i>             |  |             |                  |            |            |
| SFP                                      | Beneficiary =1, non-beneficiary =0   | 0.77        | 0.422            | 0          | 1          |
| <i>Demographic information of pupils</i> |  |             |                  |            |            |
| Age of pupils                            | Age of pupils in months  | 106.37      | 20.964           | 60         | 156        |
| Gender                                   | Male = 1, female = 0   | 0.50        | 0.500            | 0          | 1          |
| Household size                           | Number of persons in household   | 8.44        | 3.538            | 1          | 40         |
| Mothers' education                       | Quranic/non formal= 1, Primary =2, Secondary= 3, NCE/Diploma = 4, Graduate= 5  | 2.38        | 1.028            | 1          | 5          |
| Fathers' education                       | Quranic/non formal= 1, Primary =2, Secondary = 3, NCE/Diploma = 4, Graduate= 5 | 2.83        | 1.062            | 1          | 5          |
| Pupil weight                             | Weight measured in kilogram (kg)   | 24.70       | 4.567            | 13.8       | 53.8       |
| Pupil height                             | Height measured in centimeters (cm)  | 124.44      | 8.767            | 102        | 160        |

SFP: School feeding program; PSM: Propensity score matching; IPWRA: Inverse Probability Weighted Adjusted Regression; ESR: Endogenous switching regression.  
NCE: National Certificate in Education

## 4.5. Sampling techniques and analytical tools for examining the impact of HGFS on smallholder household food security

### 4.5.1. Analytical tools

The empirical approach included two main parts. First, the Food Consumption Score (FCS) was used to assess smallholder farmer household food security status. Second, a binary probit model was used to analyze factors influencing food security among smallholder farmer households (Kissoly et al., 2017; Herrmann et al., 2018; Geday et al., 2016; Ogunniyi et al. 2021). Furthermore, we used the PSM, IPWRA and ESR to estimate the effect of farmers having access to credit, being linked to caterers and linking

to processors on their food security status. The PSM, IPWRA, and ESR help eliminate selection bias (i.e., observable and unobservable) associated with establishing conditional causality with observational data when randomized trials are infeasible (Guo et al., 2020; Peel, 2018).

**The Food Consumption Score**

The World Food Programme developed the FCS as a frequency-weighted dietary diversity score (Leroy et al., 2015). The FCS is the sum of the number of times a food group from the household dietary score was eaten in the previous seven-day period. Information on the frequency of consumption in the week prior of cereals, tubers, pulses, vegetables, fruits, meats and fish, milk, sugar and oil, multiplied by the weight (importance in the diet) assigned to each group by the World Food Program (WFP, 2006). The scores are then classified into three categories: poor (<21.5), borderline (21.5–35), and acceptable (>35) categories. The model used is as follows:

$$FCS = a_1b_1 + a_2b_2 + a_3b_3 + \dots + a_8b_8 \dots \dots \dots (19)$$

where a = weight of each food, 1-8 = Food group, and b = frequency of food consumption (number of days for which each food group was consumed during the past 7 days).

**Probit Model**

A probit model was used to determine the influence of socioeconomic characteristics and institutional factors affecting the level of food security using Stata 14 statistical software. Marginal effects are presented in the results part.

The binary probit model in the following form was used:

$$Y_{ik} = \beta_1 X_i + \varepsilon_i \dots \dots \dots (20)$$

where  $X_i$  represents a set of all explanatory variables presented in the study,  $\beta_1$  is a vector of estimated parameters and  $\varepsilon_i$  is an error term.  $Y_{ik}$  is the level of consumption score where 0 = poor and borderline food security with FCS up to 35; 1 = acceptable food security with FCS higher than 35 points.

The system of equations describing binary choices of smallholder farmers is given as follows:

$$Y_{ik} = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } Y_{ik} > 0 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \quad (2)$$

### Treatment Effect Analysis

As a result of the endogeneity bias, identifying the causal effects of access to credit, farmers' links to caterers, and farmers' links to processors on household food security is not easy. Individuals must be randomly assigned to different treatments to accurately measure impacts to account for both observable and unobservable characteristics. Selection bias may persist if observed and unobserved individual characteristics are not treated with appropriate quasi-experimental methods in the absence of random assignment. We use the propensity score matching (PSM), inverse probability weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA), and endogenous switching regression (ESR) methods to control for observed and unobserved (i.e., the endogeneity problem) bias in this study.

### Propensity Score Matching

The PSM technique was used to answer the counterfactual question, "*What would have happened to the food security status of a smallholder farmer who has access to credit, linked to caterers and linked to processors (i.e., treated) if that same farmer did not have access to credit, not linked to caterers and not linked to processors (control)?*". The empirical models used are described in detail below. *First, we estimated separately, with a probit model, factors affecting farmers' access to credit, farmers' linkage to caterers, and farmers' linkage to processors. The probit model used is defined as:*

$$Pr\left(Z_i = \frac{1}{x_i}\right) = \phi(x'_i\gamma) \dots\dots\dots 21$$

Where:  $Z_i$  is the dependent variable – binary with only two outcomes (denoted by 1= "farmers with access to credit" and 0 = "farmers without access credit", or 1= "farmers linked to caterers" and 0 = "farmers not linked to caterers", 1 = farmers linked to processors and 0 = farmers not linked to processors = 0);  $x_i$  a vector of regressors assumed to influence  $Z_i$ ; "*Pr*" the probability;  $\phi$  the cumulative distribution function of the standard normal distribution and  $\gamma$  a vector of unknown parameters.

$Z_i^*$  can then be specified as:

$$Z_i^* = \gamma + \sum_{n=1}^N x_{in} + u_i \dots \dots \dots 22$$

That:  $Z_i = 1$  if  $Z_i > 0$  and  $Z_i = 0$  otherwise

Where  $x_i$  = a vector of explanatory variables is (marital status, education qualification, years of farming experience, gender, age, household size, etc.);  $\gamma$  = a vector of unknown parameters and  $u_i$  = a random disturbance term.  $N$  = total sample size. The unknown parameters are estimated by the method of maximum likelihood and the magnitude of relations between the dependent and independent variables are explained by the marginal effects of the parameters.

The goal of using the propensity score matching is to estimate the average impact of access to credit, farmers linked to caterers, and farmers linked to processors. The impact of the treatment variables (i.e., access to credit, farmers linked to caterers, and farmers linked to processors) on household food security are given as:

$$E(Y_1 - Y_0 / X, D = 1) = E(Y_1 / X, D = 1) - E(Y_0 / X, D = 1) \dots \dots \dots 23$$

Where  $E(.)$  is the expectation operator;  $Y_1$  is the food security status of a beneficiary;  $Y_0$  is the food security status of a non-beneficiary;  $X$  is a vector of relevant observable covariates related to farmers' personal characteristics; and  $D$  is a binary indicator of beneficiaries, taking one when a farmer access credit, is linked to caterers and linked to processors.  $E(Y_1 / X, D = 1)$  the beneficiary's food security status;  $E(Y_0 / X, D = 1)$  the beneficiary's food security status if the farmer had not benefited.

Observing  $Y_1$  and  $Y_0$  at the same time is impossible (Heckman et al. 1997; Wadud, 2013), because a farmer is either a beneficiary or not, i.e., a) no baseline exists and, b) not possible to recall data. Data on  $E(Y_1 / X, D = 1)$  are thus easily available, but the econometric problem is to find  $E(Y_0 / X, D = 1)$  because observing the food security status of a benefiting farmer and the food security status of the same farmer had that farmer not benefited is impossible. We can estimate  $E(Y_0 / X, D = 1)$ , the counterfactual by making assumptions.

One assumption often made by econometricians is to represent the counterfactual by  $E(Y_0/X, D = 0)$ , the food security status of a non-benefiting farmer, the control group. This causes a bias concerning the difference  $E(Y_0/X, D = 1) - E(Y_0/X, D = 0)$ , resulting in selection bias (Mayen et al., 2010). Rubin (1977; Rosenbaum and Rubin (1985) proposed using propensity scores to match beneficiaries with non-beneficiaries as a solution. This helps in controlling the biases caused by differences in the characteristics of both smallholder farmer groups. As a result, access to credit, farmers' links to caterers, and farmers' links to processors are assumed to be independent of the outcome given the observed covariates, conditional independence assumption:  $Y_0 \perp D | X$  (Wadud, 2013).

However, in the presence of misspecification in the propensity score model, ATT from PSM can still produce biased results (Robins et al., 2007; Wooldridge, 2010). The use of inverse probability-weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA) could be a remedy for such misspecification bias. According to Wooldridge (2007), IPWRA estimates will be consistent in the presence of treatment/outcome model misspecification, but not both. As a result, the IPWRA estimator has the double-robust property, which ensures reliable estimates by accounting for misspecification in both the outcome and the treatment model (Wossen et al. 2017; 2018). Imbens and Wooldridge (2009) proposed two steps for estimating ATT in the IPWRA model. Assume the outcome model is represented by a linear regression function of the form  $Y_i = \alpha_i + \phi_i x_i + \varepsilon_i$  for  $i = [0, 1]$  and the propensity scores are given by  $p(x; \gamma)$ . The propensity scores are estimated in the first step as  $p(x; \gamma)$ . In the second step, we use linear regression to estimate  $(\alpha_0, \phi_0)$  and  $(\alpha_1, \phi_1)$  using inverse probability weighted least squares as the regression model.

$$\frac{\min}{\alpha_0, \phi_0} \sum_i^N (Y_i - \alpha_0 - \phi_0 x_i) / p(x, \gamma) \text{ if } T_i = 0 \dots\dots\dots 24$$

$$\frac{\min}{\alpha_1, \phi_1} \sum_i^N (Y_i - \alpha_1 - \phi_1 x_i) / p(x, \gamma) \text{ if } T_i = 1 \dots\dots\dots 25$$

The ATT is then computed as the difference between Equation (24) and Equation (25)

$$ATT = \frac{1}{N_w} \sum_i^{N_w} [(\alpha^1 - \alpha^0) - (\phi^1 - \phi^0)x_i] \dots\dots\dots 26$$

where,  $(\hat{\alpha}_1, \hat{\varphi}_1)$  are estimated inverse probability-weighted parameters for treated households while  $(\hat{\alpha}_0, \hat{\varphi}_0)$  are estimated inverse probability-weighted parameters for untreated households. Finally,  $N_w$  stands for the total number of treated households.

Matching techniques can only overcome selection bias caused by observables, regardless of misspecification bias adjustments. When unobservable heterogeneity, such as a farmer's inherent skill, causes endogeneity bias, estimates of the matching technique will be biased. As a result, we used the endogenous switching regression (ESR) model in the final step to account for both observed and unobserved bias (Bidzakin et al., 2019; Shiferaw et al., 2014; Ma and Abdulai, 2016; Wossen et al. 2017). The ESR method solves the endogeneity problem by estimating the selection and outcome equations with full information maximum likelihood (FIML) (Ma and Abdulai, 2016; Wossen et al., 2017).

Furthermore, proper ESR identification necessitates the use of at least one instrumental variable that influences the treatment rather than the outcome of interest. Three different ESR models were examined in this study: (i) farmers' access to credit, (ii) farmers linked to caterers, and (iii) farmers linked to processors. The possible instrument in the first ESR model for example "farmers' access to credit" was identified as "access to input subsidy". Thus, from the question "do you have access to input subsidy?" we created a dummy variable "those with access to input subsidy" that takes a value of 1, otherwise 0. The assumption is that farmers who have access to input subsidies have a better chance to access credit. However, access to credit is not supposed to have a direct impact on the outcome variables of interest because simply having access to credit does not improve or decrease household food security. A similar methodology was applied to identify instrumentals variables for "farmers linked to caterers" which are level of education and access to market information. Finally, third model "farmers linked to processors" uses the instrumental variable that is access to credit as adopted from (Adjin et al., 2020).

We assume that a particular farm household would consider receiving treatment, i.e., access to credit, link to caterers and link to processors, if the expected benefit of the treatment (in terms of food security status) is positive. Let  $F_0$  be the food security status

of farmer households without access to credit, not linked to caterers and not linked to processors (i.e., control group) and let  $f_1$  be the corresponding food security status of the treatment group. The farmer will choose to be in the treatment if the food security improves defined as,  $Y_i^* = F_1 - F_0$ , which is positive. However, the food security status that the farmer derives from treatment ( $Y_i^*$ ) is a latent variable determined by observed characteristics ( $Z_i$ ) as follows:

$$Y_i^* = \beta^0 + \gamma Z_i + \mu_i \text{ with } T_i = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } Y_i^* > 0 \\ 0 & \text{if } Y_i^* \leq 0 \end{cases} \dots\dots\dots 27$$

Variables affecting expected benefits from having access to credit, farmers' links to caterers, and farmers' links to processors are represented by the vector  $Z$ . The conditional outcome function can then be specified as an ESR model in the following way.

$$\text{Regime1: } Y_{1i} = \gamma_1 X_{1i} + \varepsilon_{1i} \text{ if } T_i = 1 \dots\dots\dots 28$$

$$\text{Regime2: } Y_{2i} = \gamma_2 X_{2i} + \varepsilon_{2i} \text{ if } T_i = 0 \dots\dots\dots 29$$

where  $Y_{1i}$  is the outcome indicator for treated farmer households and  $Y_{2i}$  is the outcome indicator for untreated farmer households, and  $x_i$  is a vector of exogenous variables. The outcome variable's error term is in the selection equation (i.e., Eq. 27) and the outcome equation (i.e., Eqs. 28 and 29) the error terms are assumed to have a trivariate normal distribution with mean zero and covariance matrix ( $\Omega$ ) in the following way:

$$\Omega = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_u^2 & \sigma_{1\mu} & \sigma_{2\mu} \\ \sigma_{1\mu} & \sigma_1^2 & . \\ \sigma_{2\mu} & . & \sigma_2^2 \end{bmatrix}$$

Where  $\sigma^2 = \text{var}(\mu_i)$ ,  $\sigma_1^2 = \text{var}(\varepsilon_1)$ ,  $\sigma_2^2 = \text{var}(\varepsilon_2)$ ,  $\sigma_{1\mu} = \text{cov}(\mu_i, \varepsilon_1)$ ,  $\sigma_{2\mu} = \text{cov}(\mu_i, \varepsilon_2)$  Furthermore,  $\sigma_u^2 =$  is estimable up to a scale factor and can be assumed to be equal to 1 (Maddalla, 1983) and  $\text{cov}(\varepsilon_1, \varepsilon_2)$  is not defined as  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  cannot be observed simultaneously. Moreover, the correlation between the error term of the selection equation and the outcome equation is not zero (i.e.,  $\text{corr}(\mu_1, \varepsilon_1) \neq 0$  and  $\text{corr}(\mu_1, \varepsilon_2) \neq 0$ ) which creates selection bias. ESR addresses this selection bias by estimating the inverse mills ratios ( $\lambda_{1i}$  and  $\lambda_{2i}$ ) and the covariance terms ( $\sigma_{1\mu}$  and  $\sigma_{2\mu}$ ) and including them as auxiliary regressors in Eqs. (28) and (29). If  $\sigma_{1\mu}$  and  $\sigma_{2\mu}$  are significant, we reject the absence of selection

bias. In addition,  $\sigma_{1\mu} < 0$  represents positive selection bias (i.e., households with above-average food security are more likely to choose to be in the treatment). The ESR model estimates can then be used to estimate ATT (Average treatment effect on untreated households) as follows:

$$E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 1) = \gamma_1 x_{1i} + \lambda_{1i} \sigma_{1\mu} \dots\dots\dots 30$$

$$E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 0) = \gamma_2 x_{2i} + \lambda_{2i} \sigma_{2\mu} \dots\dots\dots 31$$

$$E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 1) = \gamma_2 x_{1i} + \lambda_{1i} \sigma_{2\mu} \dots\dots\dots 32$$

$$E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 0) = \gamma_1 x_{2i} + \lambda_{2i} \sigma_{1\mu} \dots\dots\dots 33$$

Equations (30) and (31) along the diagonal of Table 7 represent the actual expectations observed in the sample. Equations (32) and (33) describe the counterfactual expected outcome (33). In addition, we calculate the average treatment of the treated "on beneficiaries' pupils" on the treated (ATT) as the difference between equations (30) and (32) following the Heckman et al. (2001),

$$ATT = E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 1) - E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 1) = x_{1i}(\gamma_1 - \gamma_2) + (\sigma_{1\mu} - \sigma_{2\mu})\lambda_{1i} \dots\dots\dots 34$$

which represents the impact of credit, linking farmers to caterers, and linking farmers to processors on household food security. Similarly, for non-beneficiaries of access to credit, linking farmers to caterers, and linking farmers to processors on household food security, we calculate the effect of treatment on the untreated (ATU) as the difference between equations (33) and (31).

$$ATU = E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 0) - E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 0) = x_{2i}(\gamma_1 - \gamma_2) + (\sigma_{1\mu} - \sigma_{2\mu})\lambda_{2i} \dots\dots\dots 35$$

To account for the effects of heterogeneity, beneficiaries of access to credit, linking farmers to caterers, and linking farmers to processors. For example, beneficiary farmers may have a higher household food security status than non-beneficiaries, even though they benefit due to unobservable characteristics such as their skills. We chose to adapt because of the difference between (a) and (d).

$$BH_1 = E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 1) - E(Y_{1i}|T_i = 0) = (x_{1i} - x_{2i}) \lambda_{1i} + \sigma_{1\mu} (\lambda_{1i} - \lambda_{2i}) \dots\dots\dots 36$$



The difference between equations (34) and (35) is "transitional heterogeneity," or whether the effect of farmers' access to credit, linking farmers to caterers, and linking farmers to processors is larger or smaller among beneficiaries or non-beneficiaries in the counterfactual case that they did benefit (i.e., ATT and ATU).

$$BH_2 = E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 1) - E(Y_{2i}|T_i = 0) = (x_{1i} - x_{2i}) \lambda_{2i} + \sigma_{2\mu} (\lambda_{1i} - \lambda_{2i}) \dots\dots\dots 37$$

**Table 6:** Conditional Expectations, Treatment, and Heterogeneity Effects

| Sub-samples                  | Decision stage          |                         | Treatment effects |
|------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|
|                              | Beneficiaries           | Non-beneficiaries       |                   |
| Beneficiaries' farmers       | (a) $E(Y_{1i} T_i = 1)$ | (c) $E(Y_{2i} T_i = 1)$ | ATT               |
| Non-beneficiaries' farmers   | (d) $E(Y_{1i} T_i = 0)$ | (b) $E(Y_{2i} T_i = 0)$ | ATU               |
| <b>Heterogeneity effects</b> | <b>BH<sub>1</sub></b>   | <b>BH<sub>2</sub></b>   | <b>TH</b>         |

Note:(a) and (b) represent observed expected farmers' access to credit, linking farmers to caterers and linking farmers to processors ;(c) and (d) represent counterfactual expected farmers' access to credit, linking farmers to caterers and linking farmers to processors

$T_i = 1$  if farmers beneficiaries;  $A_i = 0$  if farmers are non-beneficiaries.

$Y_{1i}$ : changes in household food security status if farmers are beneficiaries.

$Y_{2i}$ : changes in household food security status if farmers are non-beneficiaries.

ATT: Average effect of the treatment (i.e., beneficiaries) on the treated (i.e., beneficiaries' farmers of access to credit, linking farmers to caterers and linking farmers to processors);

ATU: the effect of the treatment (i.e., SFP) on the untreated (i.e., non-beneficiaries' farmers of access to credit, linking farmers to caterers and linking farmers to processors);

BH<sub>i</sub>: effect of base heterogeneity for beneficiaries' farmers ( $i = 1$ ), and non-beneficiaries' farmers ( $i = 2$ );

TH = (ATT - ATU), i.e., transitional heterogeneity

#### 4.5.2. Sampling technique and data collection for smallholder farmers

For the selection of smallholder farmers, a multi-stage sampling procedure was used. The first approach entails the purposeful selection (due to accessibility and low risk of death) of three states in north-eastern Nigeria, namely Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe, which were less vulnerable to the Boko Haram attack and kidnapping. Stage two involved a random selection of four local government areas from each of the three states, resulting in a total of 12 local government areas. In stage three, five wards are selected randomly from the initial selected local government areas to give us 60 wards (a ward: a city or

borough administrative division that elects and represents a councillor). The fourth stage involves a random selection of four smallholder farmers in each of the wards to form 240 respondents.

Respondents for the study are HGSF-registered smallholder farmers from across the study area. A multi-stage sampling procedure was used to select smallholder farmers. The first approach involves the purposeful selection (due to accessibility and low risk of death) of three northeastern Nigerian states, namely Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe, that were less vulnerable to Boko Haram attacks and kidnapping. A registered list of smallholder farmers registered with the program was obtained from the Ministry of Agriculture in their respective states for selection and contact with farmers. Stage two involved the selection of four local government areas purposefully from each of the three states, for a total of 12 local government areas, this is to avoid the attacks and kidnapping by Boko Haram terrorist. In stage three, five wards are drawn at random (lottery) from the initial list of local government areas, yielding a total of 60 wards (a ward: a city or borough administrative division that elects and represents a councilor). In the fourth stage, we used systematic random sampling to select farmers from the program's registered participants in each ward. Each ward has between 18 and 25 registered farmers, depending on the population size. We then use systematic random sampling to select farmers from the registered list at regular intervals, four smallholder farmers from each ward were selected to form a total of 240 smallholder farmers.

According to the program's objectives, registered farmers will benefit from credit access, farmers linked to caterers, and farmers linked to processors. After interviewing the farmers, we discovered that there was a lack of coordination (see Table 6), so we used the treatment effect to analyze the effect of each instrument. As a result, farmers who could access credit were considered treated, while those who could not access the credit were considered untreated. A similar methodology was used for farmers who were linked to caterers and farmers who were linked to processors.

**Table 7: Sample Selection for smallholder farmers**

| State   | LGAs        | Wards    | Smallholder farmers | Sample size |
|---------|-------------|----------|---------------------|-------------|
| Adamawa | Yola north  | 5 Wards  | 4 Farmers × 5 Wards | 20 Farmers  |
|         | Demsa       | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Numan       | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Mayo -Belwa | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
| Bauchi  | Alkaleri    | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Bauchi      | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Dass        | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Katagum     | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
| Gombe   | Akko        | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Billiri     | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Gombe       | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
|         | Bajoga      | 5 "      | 4 × 5 "             | 20 "        |
| Total   | 12 LGAs     | 60 wards |                     | 240 "       |

LGA – Local governmental area

#### 4.4.3. The questionnaire design

The study questionnaire was based on a literature review and was explicitly designed for smallholder farmers and was divided into four sections. Section one includes information on farmers' socio-economics variables such as (age, years of farming experience, level of education, marital status and household size). The second section contains information on the benefits of farmers' engagement in HGSF such as (access to credit, farmers' link to caterers and farmers' link to processors). The third section includes information on institutional factors affecting smallholder farmers' food security status, such as (access to extension services, access to market information, membership in the cooperative society and access to input subsidy). The fourth section of the questionnaire deals with food security measurement using the food consumption score (FCS) indicator, a seven-days recall period of the food consumed by the household.

#### 4.5.3. Sample description for smallholder farmers

Table 8 displays the variables that were imported into the probit regression models, with the food consumption score of smallholder farmers used as the dependent variable. A majority (67.1%) of the respondents were male with a mean age of 42.09, with 88.8% of the respondents married and having on average 17.67 years of farming experience. The result indicated that 35% of the smallholder farmers obtained a secondary

education and about 31% of the farmers did not have formal education. The results, furthermore, revealed that 45.4 % of the farmers' access funding under the school feeding program for farmers to production, 36 (15%) of the farmers are linked to caterers, implying that they have been selling the product to caterers, and 12 (5.0 %) of the farmers are linked to processors, suggesting that they have been selling some of their produce direct to processors. Furthermore, the results revealed that 43 (17.9%) had access to extension service delivery, 84 (35.0%) had access to input subsidy, 102 (42.5%) had access to market information, and 52 (22.5%) were members of a cooperative group.

**Table 6:** Description of variables in probit regression model (n = 240)

| <b>Variables</b>                                    | <b>Description and measurement</b>  | <b>Frequency (%)<br/>(Yes)</b> |      |
|---|---|--------------------------------|------|
| <i>Dependent variable</i>                           |   |                                |      |
| Food security indicators                            |   |                                |      |
| Food consumption score                              | 0 = poor and borderline (up to 35), 1 = acceptable (>35)                              | NA                             | NA   |
| <b>Independent Variables</b>                        |   |                                |      |
| <i>Household head characteristics</i>               |   |                                |      |
| Age   | Age of household head (years)   | Mean = 42.09 (8.48)            |      |
| Gender  | Male= 1, Female = 0   | 161                            | 67.1 |
| Marital status                                      | Married = 1, unmarried = 0  | 213                            | 88.8 |
| Years of Farming experience                         | Farming experience in years   | Mean = 17.67 (8.91)            |      |
| Educational qualification                           | Quranic Edu. = 1, primary = 2, secondary = 3, NCE = 4, graduate = 5, postgraduate = 6 | Mean = 2.83                    |      |
| <i>Household characteristics</i>                    |   |                                |      |
| Household size                                      | The household size in numbers   | Mean = 7.94 (3.88)             |      |
| <i>Homegrown school feeding program instruments</i> |   |                                |      |
| Access to HGSF credit (Fund)                        | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 109                            | 45.4 |
| Farmers linked to caterers                          | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 36                             | 15.0 |
| Farmers linked to processor                         | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 12                             | 5.0  |
| Households with children benefiting from HGSF       | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 146                            | 60.8 |
| <i>Institutional variables</i>                      |   |                                |      |
| Access to extension services                        | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 43                             | 17.9 |
| Access to input subsidy                             | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 84                             | 35.0 |
| Access to market information                        | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 102                            | 42.5 |
| Member of cooperative society                       | Yes = 1 No = 0  | 52                             | 22.5 |

NCE: National Certificate of Education

SFP: School Feeding Program

## **4.6. Sampling techniques and analytical tools for assessing factors influencing food safety knowledge, attitude and practices of food vendors**

### **4.6.1. Sampling technique for selecting food vendors**

A multi-stage sampling procedure was used to choose the food vendors. In the first stage, three states from six in north-eastern Nigeria were selected purposively: Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe due to their less vulnerability to Boko Haram terrorist attacks. A registered list of food vendors registered with the program was obtained from the Federal Ministry of Humanitarian Affairs, Disaster Management and Social Development, (FMHDS) in their respective states for selection and contact with tired food vendors. Stage two involved a purposive selection of four local government areas from each of the selected three states to avoid local government areas where kidnappings and banditry attacks were rampant. In the third stage, five wards were selected randomly from the initial list of local government areas. The fourth stage involved a systematic random sampling of four registered food vendors under the program from each of the wards to create 240 respondents.

The researcher and trained enumerators conducted face-to-face pen and paper interviews to collect data. Most of the interviews were conducted in Hausa (the study area's native language) and were translated into English on the spot. Data were collected from December 2020 to February 2021 with a 100% response rate. A pilot survey was conducted with 24 food vendors in the study sites before the survey, as 10% of the study sample size is recommended (Hertzog, 2008). The questionnaire was adapted accordingly.

### **4.6.2. Questionnaire design**

The questionnaire for the study was developed based on the KAP model (knowledge, attitudes, and practices). The food safety KAP questionnaire was based on the World Health Organization's "Five keys to safer food" (Luo et al., 2019; Baser et al., 2017; Dehghan et al., 2017; Ferk et al. 2016; Green and Knechtges, 2015) combined with

the socio-demographic characteristics of food vendors such as gender, age, school education level, household size, years of experience, and income.

Twelve items were used to assess food safety knowledge. Each item was scored 1 if the answer was correct and 0 if the answer was incorrect or "I don't know." The total score ranged from 0 to 12, with a high score indicating a high level of knowledge on the topic (see table 9). Questions were adapted from previous studies (Luo et al., 2019; Baser et al., 2017; Madaki and Bavorova, 2021; Osailiet al., 2018).

**Table 7:** Questions the food handlers were asked on food safety knowledge.

---

| <b>List of questions</b>  |
|---|
| 1. Food can be a source of disease infection?   |
| 2. Food from unhygienic and unclean sources might harbor the disease-causing organism?                                  |
| 3. Using expired food can't cause health disorders?   |
| 4. Some foodborne diseases/contamination can't cause death?   |
| 5. Unaccredited, off-brand and bulk products should not be purchased?   |
| 6. Humans can't be infected by unhygienic foodstuff?  |
| 7. Microorganisms are not frequently found in hand?   |
| 8. After touching raw foodstuff, touching cooked food without cleaning your hand causes the transfer of microorganisms? |
| 9. The internal temperature of the refrigerator should be less than 5 degrees Celsius?                                  |
| 10. Leftover food should be stored in the refrigerator within two hours?  |
| 11. The taste of food should be checked with a different spoon?   |
| 12. Frequently used rags and laundry should not be kept out of the kitchen?   |

---

Eight items were used to assess food handlers' attitudes toward food safety. Each item had five levels, with a score ranging from 1 to 5, indicating "Strongly disagree" to "Strongly agree," respectively. The total score ranged from 8 to 40, with a higher score indicating greater concern about food safety (see Table 10). Questions were adapted from previous studies (Osailiet et al., 2018; Madaki and Bavorova, 2021; Luo et al., 2019).

**Table 8: Questions food vendors were asked on food safety attitude.**

---

| <b>List of questions</b>  |
|---|
| 1. Safe food handling is an important part of my job?   |
| 2.  |
| 3. Learning more about food safety is important to me?  |
| 4. I believe that how I handle food relates to food safety?   |
| 5. Raw food should be kept separate from cooked food?   |
| 6. Using masks, protective gloves, caps and adequate clothing reduces the risk of food contamination? |
| 7. Improper storage of food may be hazardous to health?   |
| 8. Sick staff should not be involved in food handling and food services?                              |
| 9. Staff with cut or open wounds on fingers or hands should not touch unwrapped food?                 |

---

Nine items were used to evaluate food safety practices. Participants were asked to rate the frequency of use of these practices as follows: 1 = never, 2 = rarely, 3 = sometimes, 4 = often, and 5 = always. These items' total scores ranged from 9 to 45, with a high score indicating good food safety practices (see table 11). Questions were adapted from previous studies (Osailiet al., 2018; Madaki and Bavorova, 2021; Luo et al., 2019).

**Table 9: Questions food handlers were asked on food safety practices.**

---

| <b>List of questions</b>  |
|---|
| 1. I pay concerned about hygienic sources of foodstuff                        |
| 2. I frequent you avoid buying expired foodstuff                              |
| 3. I use gloves when touching or distributing unwrapped food                  |
| 4. I wash my hands before using gloves  |
| 5. I use protective clothing when touching or distributing of unwrapped foods |
| 6. I use a mask when touching or distribution of unwrapped food               |
| 7. I do dispose food when the taste is change                                 |
| 8. I do sterilize my utensils before use                                      |
| 9. I do dispose food when it developed some odor                              |

---



### 4.6.3 Analytical tools for assessing factors influencing vendors safety KAP

Linear regression models were used to analyse factors influencing vendors' knowledge, attitudes, and practices in food safety. Description of variables selected for the model as expected to influence the food safety knowledge, attitude and practices are presented in Table 13. The association between the respondents' knowledge, attitudes, and practices was tested using Spearman's correlation coefficient. STATA 14 was used to analyse the data.

#### Linear Regression

Models specification:

$$Y=b_0+b_1X_1+b_2X_2+ \dots +b_nX_n +e\dots \dots\dots (39)$$

Y=Dependent variables (food safety knowledge (model 1), food safety attitude (model 2), and food handling practice (model 3),  $b_0$ - $b_n$ = Regression coefficients

$X_1$ - $X_n$ = Independent variables (Age, gender, marital status, household size, years of experience, and level of education and food safety knowledge information source)

$e$ =Error term

The model was tested for multi-collinearity using correlation, coefficients of tolerance, and a variance inflation factor (VIF), which indicated that the variables were independent. The Durbin-Wu-Hausman test did not reveal any effect of potential endogeneity.

### 4.6.4. Sample description for food vendors

Table 12 reveals that the majority (88.75%) of the food vendors are female in the study area. Furthermore, the results revealed that most (75.4 %) vendors are under 40 years old. Majority (70.41%) of the vendors have 5-10 persons in their household. The result revealed that 25.42% of the vendors had qur'anic education, 25% had primary education and 38.75% had secondary school education. Our study findings revealed that 38.33% of the food vendors have 5-10 years of vending experience. The findings revealed that the majority (75.42%) of the vendors earn 5000-10000, equivalent to (\$13-25) food vending income. About 70% of the vendors do not have food handling training. This is

consistent with Madaki and Bavorova (2019) study conducted in Nigeria, which reported that the majority of food vendors lack food handling training. Poor food handling training implies that vendors will lack modern and advanced skills in food safety practices. A majority (78.75%) had no medical certificate before engaging in the food vendor business. This implies that the majority of the vendors do not understand the need for a medical certificate before establishing a food vendor business. This is in line with Abeokuta (2021) reporting that most food vendors in Nigeria do not have a medical certificate and that it should be required to help improve food hygiene.

**Table 10:** Socio-economic characteristics of food vendors (N = 240)

| Variables                         | Items             | Frequency | Percentages |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|-------------|
| Gender                            | Male              | 27        | 11.25       |
|                                   | Female            | 213       | 88.75       |
| Age (in years)                    | < 30              | 77        | 32.09       |
|                                   | 30-40             | 104       | 43.31       |
|                                   | 41-50             | 40        | 18.34       |
|                                   | > 50              | 15        | 6.26        |
| Marital status                    | Single            | 52        | 21.67       |
|                                   | Married           | 167       | 69.58       |
|                                   | Divorced          | 19        | 7.92        |
|                                   | Widow             | 2         | 0.83        |
| Household size                    | < 5               | 28        | 11.67       |
|                                   | 5-10              | 169       | 70.41       |
|                                   | >10               | 43        | 17.92       |
| Educational level                 | Quranic education | 61        | 25.42       |
|                                   | Primary school    | 60        | 25.00       |
|                                   | Secondary school  | 93        | 38.75       |
|                                   | Diploma           | 26        | 10.83       |
| Years of experience               | <5                | 48        | 20.00       |
|                                   | 5-10              | 92        | 38.33       |
|                                   | 11-15             | 38        | 15.84       |
|                                   | 16-20             | 34        | 14.16       |
|                                   | >20               | 28        | 11.67       |
| Food vending profit/month (Naira) | <5000             | 21        | 8.75        |
|                                   | 5000-10000        | 181       | 75.42       |
|                                   | 11000-15000       | 30        | 12.5        |
|                                   | >15000            | 8         | 3.33        |
| Food handling training            | Yes               | 73        | 30.42       |
|                                   | No                | 167       | 69.58       |
| Medical certificate               | Yes               | 51        | 21.25       |

|                                       |     |       |
|---------------------------------------|-----|-------|
| No                                    | 189 | 78.75 |
| 1 USD = 411 Naira (Nigerian currency) |     |       |

**Table 11:** Description imported into the multiple linear regression model (N = 240)

| Variables                                | Description                                | Mean    | Std. Dev. | Min  | Max   |
|--|--|---------|-----------|------|-------|
| <i>Dependent variables</i>               |  |         |           |      |       |
| Food safety knowledge                    | Food safety knowledge score                | 8.82    | 1.96      | 2    | 12    |
| Food safety attitude                     | Food safety attitude score                 | 34.51   | 7.21      | 8    | 40    |
| Food safety practice                     | Food safety practice score                 | 33.04   | 7.37      | 9    | 45    |
| <i>Socio-demographic characteristics</i> |  |         |           |      |       |
| Age                                      | Number of years                            | 35.20   | 8.68      | 20   | 58    |
| Gender                                   | 0 = Female and 1 = Male                    | 0.04    | 0.20      | 0    | 1     |
| Household size                           | Number of people in the house              | 7.60    | 3.48      | 1    | 27    |
| Food vending experience                  | Years in food vending business             | 10.90   | 7.29      | 1    | 30    |
| Education qualification                  | Years of education                         | 7.70    | 5.27      | 0    | 15    |
| Food vending profit                      | Amount of profit made (Naira) <sup>a</sup> | 8031.25 | 3378.20   | 2000 | 20000 |
| Food handling training                   | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.30    | 0.46      | 0    | 1     |
| <i>Food safety information sources</i>   |  |         |           |      |       |
| Radio source                             | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.78    | 0.42      | 0    | 1     |
| Television source                        | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.61    | 0.50      | 0    | 2     |
| Food inspection institution              | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.32    | 0.47      | 0    | 1     |
| Social media                             | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.10    | 0.31      | 0    | 1     |
| Friend & colleagues                      | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.10    | 0.31      | 0    | 1     |
| Internet                                 | Yes =1 No = 0                              | 0.21    | 0.41      | 0    | 1     |

<sup>a</sup> NB: 1 USD = 410 Naira (Nigerian currency) on 22/01/2021

**Table 12:** Research design

| <b>Indicator/Respondents</b>             | <b>Teachers</b>  | <b>Pupils</b>   | <b>Smallholder farmers</b>                           | <b>Food vendors</b>                                |
|--|--|---|--|--|
| <b>Target group</b>                      | Teachers in schools the benefiting SFP   | Beneficiaries and non-beneficiaries' pupils of SFP          | Smallholder farmers linked to caterers under the SFP | Vendors cooking food for pupils benefiting the SFP |
| <b>Period of survey</b>                  | November 2020 – February 2021  | November 2020 – February 2021                               | December 2020 – February 2021                        | December 2020 – February 2021                      |
| <b>Type of data</b> Cross-sectional data |  |   |  |  |
| <b>Sampling procedure</b>                | Multi-stage sampling technique   | Multi-stage sampling technique & Systematic random sampling | Multi-stage sampling technique                       | Multi-stage sampling technique                     |
| <b>Sample size</b>                       | 180 teachers (60 primary schools)  | 780 (600 beneficiaries and 180 non-beneficiaries)           | 240 smallholder farmers                              | 240 food vendors                                   |
| <b>Data collection instrument</b>        | Face-to-face interview & structured questionnaire administration using kobotoolbox web application |   |  |  |
| <b>Econometric approach</b>              | Linear regression model  | Linear regression, PSM, IPWRA and ESR models                | Linear regression, PSM, IPWRA and ESR models         | Linear regression and correlation analysis         |

SFP: School feeding programme,

PSM: Propensity score matching.

IPWRA: Inverse Probability Weighted Adjusted Regression

ESR: Endogenous switching regression.

## 5. Country background

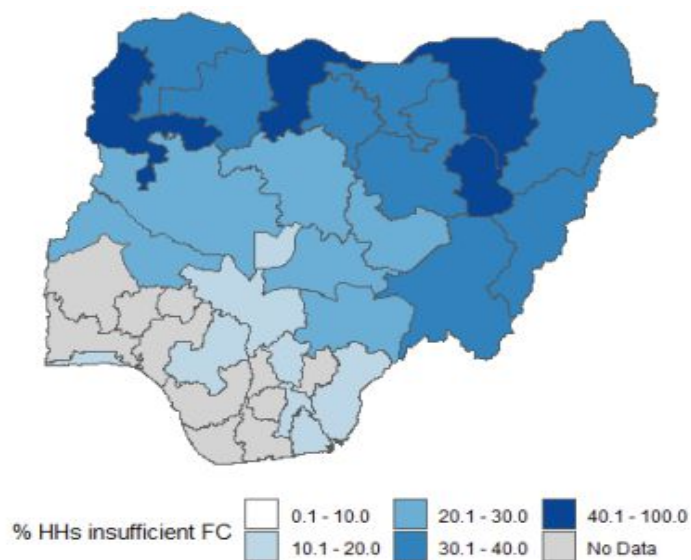
### 5.1.1. Food security in Nigeria

Food security refers to a situation in which all people have physical, social, and economic access to enough safe and nutritious food at all times in order to live a healthy and active life (FAO, 2012). About 29% of Nigerian households consume insufficient amounts of food (food insecurity) (IPC, 2022). Rural households in Nigeria are particularly vulnerable to food insecurity due to a number of factors, including lack of storage facilities, poor access to market, conflict and credit access among others. But one of the main ones is not having enough money and managing losses during and after harvest (Odemenem and Obinne 2010; Chikaire et al., 2015).

Credit support for smallholder farmer households may be used as a tool in policy to reduce food insecurity. Credit enables low-income households to make investments and income-generating activities that enhance their standard of living (Ijaiya and Abdulraheem, 2000). The government has made efforts to provide credit services to rural households through a variety of programs (Ugbajah and Ug-wumba, 2013), one of which is the creation of HGSF (NHGSFP, 2016). More than 85% of the food consumed by poor households in rural areas of developing nations like Nigeria comes from farms, and post-harvest food losses contribute to the inability to obtain food throughout the year. As a result, food insecurity is brought on by the year-round lack of food supply and this call for establishing processing industries to cut losses experienced by farmers (Bolarin and Bosa, 2015).

Food security in Nigeria is worst in the northern part of the country with more than 60% of the household that are food insecure are found in Northern part of the country (IPC, 2022). Comparing the food insecurity to the last year 2021, there has been an increase of two percentage points. In terms of food consumption, coping strategies, and non-financial poverty, the northeast and northwest states exhibit noticeably higher levels of deprivation and vulnerability. During the lean season of 2022 in Nigeria, 19.5 million people are expected to experience crisis-level or worse acute food insecurity, of which 1.2 million will experience food insecurity that is life-threatening. Acute food insecurity

levels are likely to increase due to the likelihood of regionally below-average harvests, high food, fuel, and fertilizer prices, macroeconomic challenges, and insecurity (WFP and FAO, 2022). In the Northeast, the harvest is helping to improve food security and is expected to be better than last year, but still lower than pre-crisis levels because conflict and insecurity continue to impede full participation in agricultural activities. Food prices in the Northeast remain high, and income-generating opportunities are frequently disrupted by insecurity. Many poor households are in crisis because they have minor to moderate food consumption gaps or are engaging in negative coping to meet their food needs (IPC, 2022).



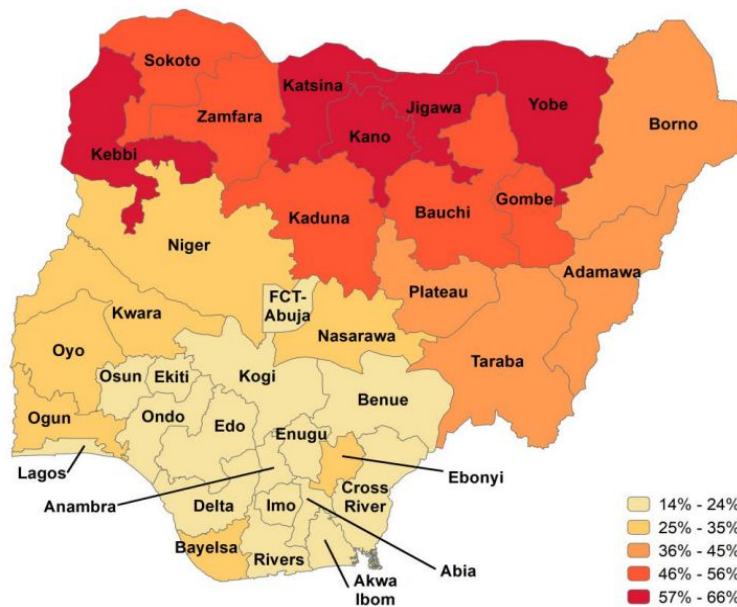
**Figure 6:** Percentage of household insufficient food consumption level (food insecurity)

**Source:** WFP and FAO, (2022)

### 5.1.2. Prevalence of stunting among children in Nigeria

Stunting is measured using the height-for-age index, this is defined as a measure of linear growth retardation and cumulative growth deficits. The prevalence of stunting varies greatly by region. The proportion of stunted children is highest in the Northwest

(57%) and lowest in the Southeast (18%). Stunting is most common in Kebbi (66%) and least common in Anambra (14%). The proportion of wasted children is roughly twice as high in the Northeast (10%) and Northwest (9%) as in the other zones (4% -6 %). Children in rural areas are nearly twice as likely to be stunted, wasted, or underweight (45 %, 8 %, and 27 %, respectively) than those in urban areas (27 %, 5%, and 15 percent, respectively) (NPC and ICF, 2019). Due to interventions by Nigeria federal government and other international organisation in the Northeast Nigeria the situation of poor height-for-age in children is improving but getting worst in the northwest due to migration of the Boko haram terrorist from the northeast to the Northwest Nigeria (Abayomi, 2018).



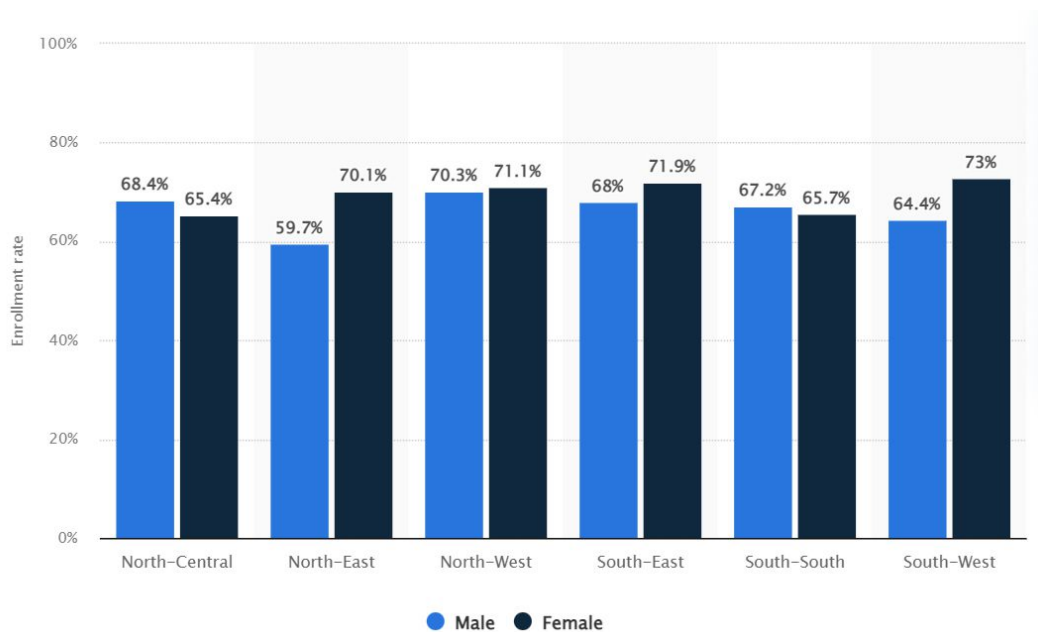
**Figure 7:** Prevalence of stunting among under-fives children in Nigeria

**Source:** National Population Commission (NPC) [Nigeria] and ICF (2019).

### 5.1.3. The state of pupils’ school enrolment in Nigeria

The trends of enrolment rate in Nigeria differ in time and according to regions and social groups. As of 2018, the gross enrolment rate for elementary schools in Nigeria was 68.3%. The highest percentages were found in the North-Western states, with boys accounting for 70.3 % and girls accounting for 71.1 %. The Northeast Nigeria has the

pupils school enrolment in Nigeria with 59.7% boys and 70% for the girl’s child counterpart (see figure 3). The least leading states in primary school enrolment for girls in Nigeria are Bauchi, Gombe and Zamfara state with 46%, 45.2% and 33.5% respectively. The worst inequality in gender pupils school enrolment in Nigeria is found in Zamfara state with boy’s child enrolment rate (64.5%) and lowest rates (33.5%) of girl child enrolment. In contrast to the gross enrolment rate, which tracks enrolment rates for pupils of any age, the net enrolment rate only includes pupils who are the legal age for that educational level (World Bank, IIEP-UNESCO, 2021; NBS, 2020).



**Figure 8:** percentage of gross pupil’s primary school enrolment rate by zones and gender

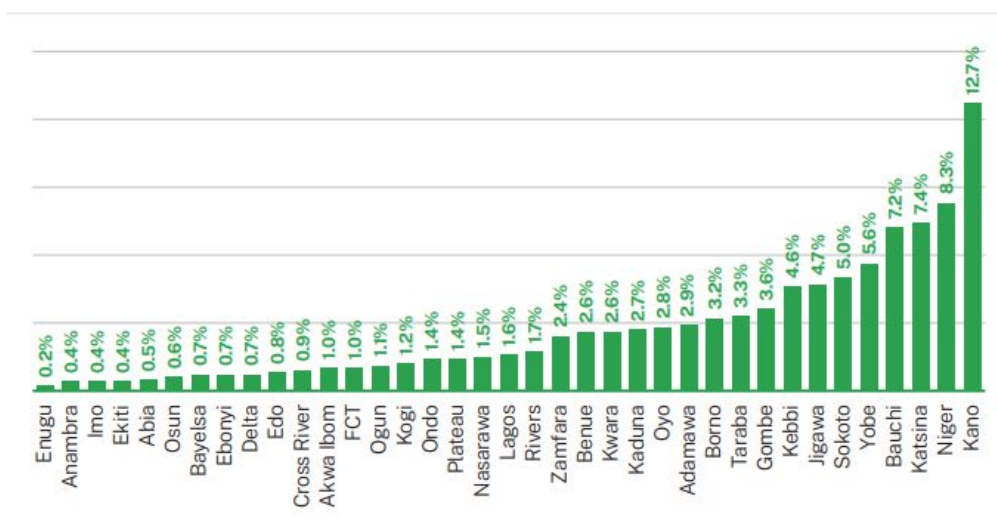
**Source:** National Bureau of statistics, 2021

### 5.1.3.1. Out of school children

Despite recent improvements in the number of students enrolled in school as a result of the school feeding program intervention, Nigeria has the highest number of out-of-school children among developing countries. In Nigeria, approximately 10.5 million children aged 5-14 are not enrolled in school. Northern Nigeria has the highest proportion



of these out-of-school children. Kano state, for example, accounts for 12.7% of the total number, representing the highest number of children not enrolled in school from a given state in Nigeria. Enugu state has the fewest out-of-school children, accounting for 0.2% of the total number of children who are not enrolled. With respect to our study area (Northeast Nigeria) Adamawa, Bauchi, and Gombe constitute 2.9%, 7.2%, and 3.6% of the total number of out of school children respectively (see figure 4) (UNICEF, 2019; NBS, 2020).



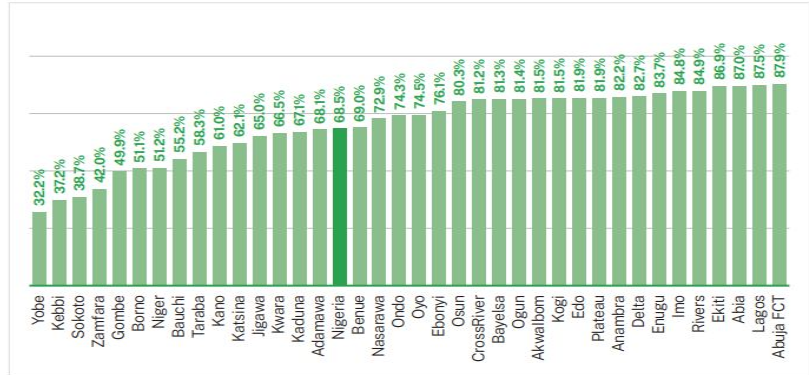
**Figure 9:** Percentage of out-of-school children in Nigeria by states

Source: World Bank, IIEP-UNESCO Dakar (2021)

#### 5.1.4. The state of pupils’ school attendance in Nigeria

School attendance is defined as the number of children who attend school and the duration of their attendance. Nigeria average school attendance rate is 68.5% for children aged 6 to 11 regularly attending primary school (see figure 4) (World Bank, IIEP-UNESCO, 2021). Abuja (Federal capital territory) and Lagos state has the highest school attendance rate in the country of 87.9% and 87.5% respectively. While the situation is different (worst) in the Northern part Nigeria with Yobe and Kebbi states having the poor school attendance rate of 32.2% and 37.2% respectively. When comparing the average result between north and south Nigeria, the picture is even bleaker in the country's north,

where school attendance is only 53% average. Out of these attendees, only 47.7%, are female, implying that, more than half of the girls in this region are not in school (UNESCO, 2019; UNICEF, 2019).



**Figure 10:** Percentage primary school attendance rate in Nigeria

Source: World Bank, IIEP-UNESCO (2021)

### 5.1.5. The state of students’ academic performance

The results of the West African Examination Council (WAEC) can be used to assess Nigeria's students’ academic performance. This is accomplished by examining the success rates of all student show score 5 credits and above including Mathematics and English Language. Academic performance in Nigeria is poor, with states such as Jigawa, Zamfara, and Yobe having the lowest success rates of 9.42 %, 11.95 %, and 15.82 %, respectively. While states like Imo, Rivers, and Abia have high student academic performance (74.75 %, 77.82 %, and 82.28 %, respectively) (see figure 5). The nature of poor academic performance extends to the states where the sample for this survey was collected, which are Adamawa (34.54%), Bauchi (20.24%), and Gombe (16.82 %) (NBS, 2019).

| WEST AFRICAN EXAMINATIONS COUNCIL  |                  |                |                  |  |                |                |   |                |                  |   |                |                |   |              |              |
|--|------------------|----------------|------------------|--|----------------|----------------|---|----------------|------------------|---|----------------|----------------|---|--------------|--------------|
| RESULT STATISTICS FOR 5 CREDITS IN ENGLISH, MATHEMATICS, MATHEMATICS AND ENGLISH |                  |                |                  |  |                |                |   |                |                  |   |                |                |   |              |              |
| WASSCE CANDIDATES EXAMINATION 2018   |                  |                |                  |  |                |                |   |                |                  |   |                |                |   |              |              |
| STATE  | TOTAL NUMBER SAT |                |                  | 5 CREDITS AND ABOVE INCLUDING ENGLISH LANGUAGE |                |                | 5 CREDITS AND ABOVE INCLUDING MATHEMATICS |                |                  | 5 CREDITS & ABOVE INCLUDING MATHEMATICS & ENGLISH LANG. |                |                | % of 5 CREDITS AND ABOVE INCLUDING MATHEMATICS & ENGLISH LANGUAGE |              |              |
|  | MALE             | FEMALE         | TOTAL            | MALE   | FEMALE         | TOTAL          | MALE                                      | FEMALE         | TOTAL            | MALE  | FEMALE         | TOTAL          | MALE  | FEMALE       | TOTAL        |
| ABIA   | 22,502           | 24,966         | 47,468           | 19,711   | 22,056         | 41,767         | 20,239                                    | 22,426         | 42,665           | 18,484  | 20,572         | 39,056         | 82.14   | 82.40        | 82.28        |
| ABUJA  | 10,711           | 12,911         | 23,622           | 7,061  | 8,615          | 15,676         | 6,927                                     | 7,537          | 14,464           | 5,851   | 6,459          | 12,310         | 54.63   | 50.03        | 52.11        |
| ADAMAWA  | 12,664           | 9,373          | 22,037           | 4,952  | 3,527          | 8,479          | 7,623                                     | 5,632          | 13,255           | 4,521   | 3,090          | 7,611          | 35.70   | 32.97        | 34.54        |
| AKWA IBOM  | 26,651           | 28,246         | 54,897           | 14,875   | 16,796         | 31,671         | 19,265                                    | 21,486         | 40,751           | 13,901  | 15,682         | 29,583         | 52.16   | 55.52        | 53.89        |
| ANAMBRA  | 19,942           | 24,608         | 44,550           | 12,619   | 15,794         | 28,413         | 14,755                                    | 17,701         | 32,456           | 10,308  | 12,589         | 22,897         | 51.69   | 51.16        | 51.40        |
| BAUCHI   | 27,015           | 15,172         | 42,187           | 5,596  | 4,380          | 9,976          | 9,080                                     | 6,427          | 15,507           | 4,887   | 3,650          | 8,537          | 18.09   | 24.06        | 20.24        |
| BAYELSA  | 10,448           | 9,980          | 20,428           | 7,192  | 6,918          | 14,110         | 7,864                                     | 7,524          | 15,388           | 6,075   | 5,820          | 11,895         | 58.15   | 58.32        | 58.23        |
| BENUE  | 24,957           | 19,422         | 44,379           | 14,858   | 11,595         | 26,453         | 16,757                                    | 12,791         | 29,548           | 11,810  | 9,059          | 20,869         | 47.32   | 46.64        | 47.02        |
| BORNO  | 20,266           | 14,120         | 34,386           | 4,320  | 3,376          | 7,696          | 9,226                                     | 7,583          | 16,809           | 3,958   | 3,139          | 7,097          | 19.53   | 22.23        | 20.64        |
| CROSS RIVER  | 18,377           | 18,024         | 36,401           | 10,935   | 11,029         | 21,964         | 12,754                                    | 13,071         | 25,825           | 9,701   | 9,872          | 19,573         | 52.79   | 54.77        | 53.77        |
| DELTA  | 25,715           | 27,831         | 53,546           | 13,963   | 16,008         | 29,971         | 17,459                                    | 19,583         | 37,042           | 12,965  | 14,789         | 27,754         | 50.42   | 53.14        | 51.83        |
| EBONYI   | 12,260           | 12,710         | 24,970           | 8,735  | 8,932          | 17,667         | 9,802                                     | 10,222         | 20,024           | 7,684   | 7,816          | 15,500         | 62.68   | 61.49        | 62.07        |
| EDO  | 29,055           | 30,776         | 59,831           | 19,165   | 21,657         | 40,822         | 23,016                                    | 25,328         | 48,344           | 17,455  | 19,879         | 37,334         | 60.08   | 64.59        | 62.40        |
| EKITI  | 9,491            | 9,566          | 19,057           | 5,576  | 5,904          | 11,480         | 8,082                                     | 8,350          | 16,432           | 5,284   | 5,543          | 10,827         | 55.67   | 57.94        | 56.81        |
| ENUGU  | 18,606           | 22,722         | 41,328           | 12,544   | 15,231         | 27,775         | 15,100                                    | 18,083         | 33,183           | 11,652  | 13,831         | 25,483         | 62.62   | 60.87        | 61.66        |
| GOMBE  | 9,557            | 6,771          | 16,328           | 1,451  | 1,493          | 2,944          | 3,606                                     | 3,103          | 6,709            | 1,367   | 1,380          | 2,747          | 14.30   | 20.38        | 16.82        |
| IMO  | 21,851           | 23,698         | 45,549           | 17,051   | 19,320         | 36,371         | 19,119                                    | 21,200         | 40,319           | 15,959  | 18,088         | 34,047         | 73.04   | 76.33        | 74.75        |
| JIGAWA   | 15,515           | 6,909          | 22,424           | 1,587  | 1,049          | 2,636          | 4,061                                     | 1,918          | 5,979            | 1,225   | 888            | 2,113          | 7.90  | 12.85        | 9.42         |
| KADUNA   | 44,289           | 37,023         | 81,312           | 20,456   | 18,314         | 38,770         | 28,320                                    | 24,890         | 53,210           | 17,388  | 15,728         | 33,116         | 39.26   | 42.48        | 40.73        |
| KANO   | 16,248           | 13,755         | 30,003           | 9,101  | 8,418          | 17,519         | 11,385                                    | 10,726         | 22,111           | 8,463   | 7,932          | 16,395         | 52.09   | 57.67        | 54.64        |
| KATSINA  | 15,216           | 8,700          | 23,916           | 5,197  | 3,114          | 8,311          | 9,397                                     | 5,827          | 15,224           | 4,388   | 2,800          | 7,188          | 28.84   | 32.18        | 30.06        |
| KEBBI  | 20,238           | 9,884          | 30,122           | 8,224  | 4,914          | 13,138         | 11,834                                    | 6,687          | 18,521           | 7,551   | 4,616          | 12,167         | 37.31   | 46.70        | 40.39        |
| KOGI   | 16,208           | 14,171         | 30,379           | 6,574  | 6,129          | 12,703         | 8,707                                     | 8,121          | 16,828           | 5,293   | 4,977          | 10,270         | 32.66   | 35.12        | 33.81        |
| KWARA  | 17,949           | 17,431         | 35,380           | 9,707  | 10,099         | 19,806         | 12,801                                    | 12,767         | 25,568           | 8,560   | 8,861          | 17,421         | 47.69   | 50.83        | 49.24        |
| LAGOS  | 76,607           | 85,459         | 162,066          | 50,402   | 58,021         | 108,423        | 56,692                                    | 62,649         | 119,341          | 46,239  | 52,172         | 98,411         | 60.36   | 61.05        | 60.72        |
| NASSARAWA  | 26,248           | 21,125         | 47,373           | 13,290   | 11,229         | 24,519         | 18,303                                    | 15,217         | 33,520           | 11,439  | 9,692          | 21,131         | 43.58   | 45.88        | 44.61        |
| NIGER  | 29,740           | 21,850         | 51,590           | 7,802  | 6,672          | 14,474         | 13,790                                    | 11,377         | 25,167           | 6,954   | 6,009          | 12,963         | 23.38   | 27.50        | 25.13        |
| OGUN   | 44,403           | 47,351         | 91,754           | 24,928   | 27,737         | 52,665         | 28,220                                    | 30,901         | 59,121           | 22,523  | 24,909         | 47,432         | 50.72   | 52.61        | 51.69        |
| ONDO   | 19,444           | 19,913         | 39,357           | 10,924   | 12,234         | 23,158         | 12,534                                    | 13,446         | 25,980           | 9,769   | 10,781         | 20,550         | 50.24   | 54.14        | 52.21        |
| OSUN   | 18,098           | 18,073         | 36,171           | 8,497  | 9,029          | 17,526         | 10,590                                    | 10,902         | 21,492           | 7,224   | 7,552          | 14,776         | 39.92   | 41.79        | 40.85        |
| OYO  | 31,245           | 34,095         | 65,340           | 13,471   | 15,337         | 28,808         | 18,625                                    | 20,652         | 39,277           | 11,688  | 13,054         | 24,742         | 37.41   | 38.29        | 37.87        |
| PLATEAU  | 20,438           | 18,470         | 38,908           | 6,039  | 5,570          | 11,609         | 11,102                                    | 10,446         | 21,548           | 5,190   | 4,724          | 9,914          | 25.39   | 25.30        | 25.35        |
| RIVERS   | 31,062           | 33,943         | 65,005           | 25,710   | 28,656         | 54,366         | 27,307                                    | 29,951         | 57,258           | 23,995  | 26,592         | 50,587         | 77.25   | 78.34        | 77.82        |
| SOKOTO   | 17,395           | 8,689          | 26,084           | 6,028  | 3,435          | 9,463          | 9,836                                     | 5,761          | 15,597           | 5,584   | 3,293          | 8,877          | 32.10   | 37.90        | 34.03        |
| YOBE   | 11,819           | 5,079          | 16,898           | 2,411  | 1,249          | 3,660          | 4,280                                     | 2,568          | 6,848            | 1,657   | 1,017          | 2,674          | 14.02   | 20.02        | 15.82        |
| ZAMFARA  | 20,146           | 8,335          | 28,481           | 2,575  | 1,359          | 3,934          | 8,589                                     | 4,868          | 13,457           | 2,249   | 1,155          | 3,404          | 11.16   | 13.86        | 11.95        |
| OFFSHORE   | 96               | 132            | 228              | 36   | 58             | 94             | 29  | 35             | 64               | 17  | 21             | 38             | 17.71   | 15.91        | 16.67        |
| <b>NIGERIA</b>   | <b>822,941</b>   | <b>748,595</b> | <b>1,571,536</b> | <b>419,699</b>                                 | <b>429,370</b> | <b>849,069</b> | <b>534,871</b>                            | <b>523,183</b> | <b>1,058,054</b> | <b>374,871</b>  | <b>381,855</b> | <b>756,726</b> | <b>45.55</b>  | <b>51.01</b> | <b>48.15</b> |

**Figure 11:** Result statistics for student with 5 credits and above including Math and English

**Source:** National Bureau of Statistics, 2019

## **6. Results and Discussions**

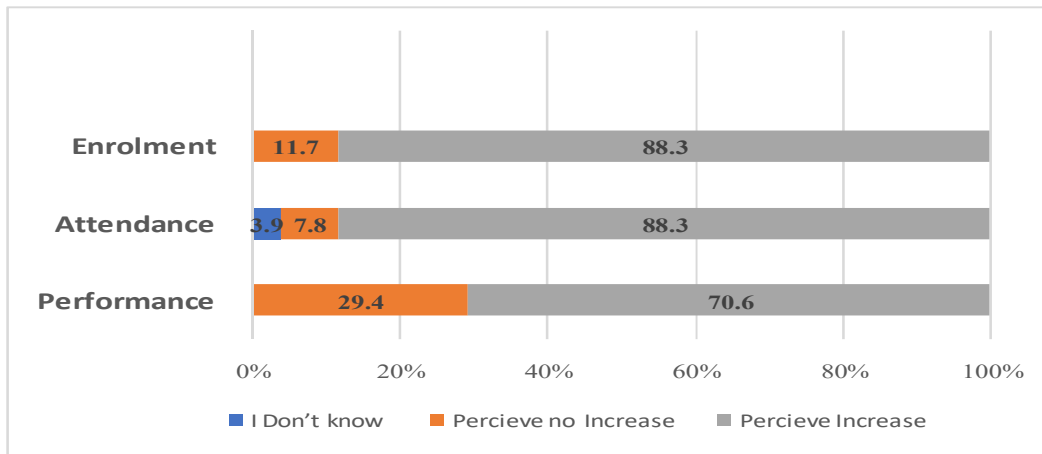
Chapter four presents the results of the econometric models described in the methodology, as well as the characteristics of the teachers, pupils' households, smallholder farmers, and food vendors. Each respondent's results are presented separately.

### **6.1. Results on effect of SFP on pupils' academic performance**

#### **6.1.1. Teachers' perceived effect of SFP pupils school enrolment, attendance and performance**

The results of the perceived effect of school feeding program on pupils' enrolment, attendance and performance by class teachers are presented in [Figure 13](#). According to the study's findings, most teachers (88.3%) perceived that the school feeding program increased pupil enrolment. This is in line with the results of [Zenebe et al., 2018](#); [Alderman and Bundy, 2012](#); [Kristjansson et al., 2007](#); [Snilstveit et al. \(2018\)](#); [Mwendwa and Gori, 2019](#), who reported that a school feeding program increased pupil enrolment.

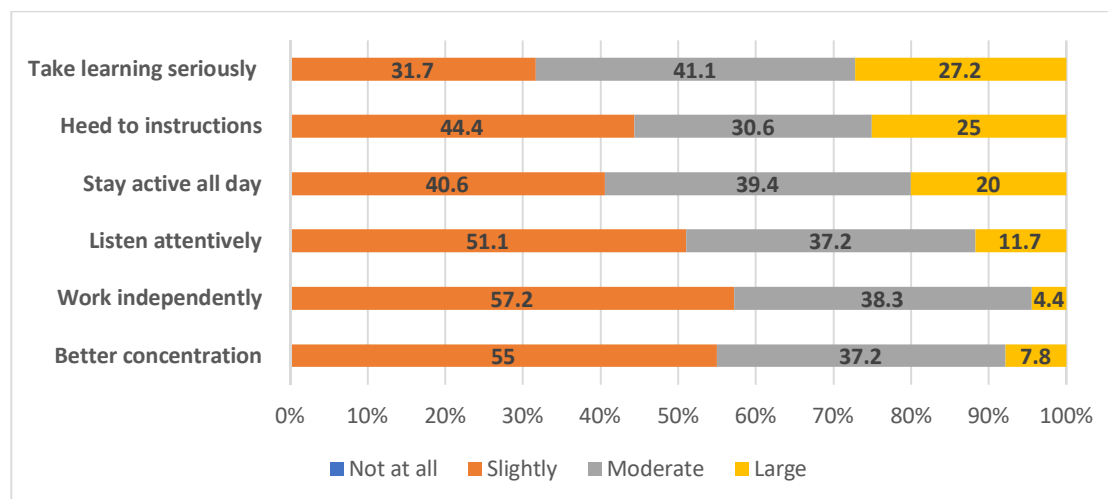
Furthermore, this study's findings revealed that most teachers (88.3%) believe the school feeding program had reduced absenteeism, increasing pupil school attendance in the study area. This finding is consistent with previous research conducted by [Gelli et al., \(2016\)](#); [Zenebe et al., \(2018\)](#); [Snilstveit et al., \(2018\)](#) and [Mwendwa and Gori, \(2019\)](#), which found that school feeding programs increased pupil attendance. Class teachers were also asked if school feeding impacts students' academic performance. According to the findings, the majority of teachers (70.6%) believe that the school feeding program improves students' academic performance.



**Figure 12:** Teachers’ perceived effect of school feeding on pupils' school enrolment, attendance and performance

### 6.1.2. Perceived pupils’ class participation

The results provide evidence for the positive effect of the SFP on class members active participation. Figure 14 shows that 68.3 % of the teachers perceived a moderate and large improvement in pupils taking learning seriously, 55.6% in heeding instructions and 59.4% in staying active all day in school. The perception of the teachers on the effect of school meals on pupils' class participation showed that 48.9 % of the teachers perceived a moderate or large improvement in listening attentively, 42.7 % in working independently and 45.0 % in better concentration.



**Figure 13:** Teachers perceived no effect, small, moderate and large effect of SFP on pupils' class participation.

### 6.1.3. Results of effect of SFP on pupils' enrolment, attendance and performance (school record evidence)

Table 15 displays the comparison of means of pupil enrolment, attendance and performance in Math and English before and during the SFP. The results indicate that there is a significant difference between pupils' net enrolment rate before and during the intervention (73.38 % before and 93.59 % net enrolments after). The finding agrees with studies conducted in Peru, Mali, Sri Lanka, Egypt, Ghana, Bangladesh and Ethiopia on the effects of the school feed program on children's school enrolment, that provide evidence of an increase in the number of children enrolled (Taylor and Ogbogu, 2016; Tijjani et al., 2017; Masset and Gelli, 2013; He, 2009; Aurino et al., 2018; Metwally et al., 2020; Sulemana et al., 2013; Ahmed, 2004; Zenebe et al., 2018; Alderman and Bundy, 2012; Hinrichs, 2010).

There is a difference between pupils' school attendance rates that increased from 70.58% to 90.86% net attendance during the SFP. This finding agrees with studies conducted in the United Kingdom, Ghana, Ethiopia and Laos, who reported that there is a positive relationship between the school feeding program and the child school attendance rate (McEwan, 2013; Belot and James

2011; Aurino et al., 2018; Metwally et al., 2020; Gelli et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Alderman and Bundy, 2012).

Regarding the performance, both the mean scores in Math and English increased during the program. Performance in Math increased from 46.98 to 48.78 points on a scale of 1-100 and performance in English rose from 46.53 to 48.21 points. This result agrees with several studies conducted in Nigeria, UK, Ethiopia, Ghana, Burkina Faso, Kenya, India and Bangladesh who reported that the school feeding program significantly improved child academic performance (Tijjani et al., 2017; Belot and James, 2011; Zenebe et al., 2018; Metwally et al., 2020; Gelli et al., 2016; Kazianga et al., 2013; Lawson 2012; Kristjansson et al., 2007; Chepkwony et al., 2013).

**Table 13:** Effect of School Feeding Program on Educational Performance (n=180)

| Variables                      | Items  | Mean (SD)     | t-value | p-value |
|--------------------------------|--------|---------------|---------|---------|
| Net school enrollment rate (%) | Before | 73.38 (18.53) | -19.75  | 0.000** |
|                                | After  | 93.59 (23.07) |         |         |
| Total net attendance rate (%)  | Before | 70.58 (17.59) | -15.75  | 0.000** |
|                                | After  | 90.86 (21.91) |         |         |
| Math score <sup>1</sup>        | Before | 46.98 (8.42)  | -3.82   | 0.000** |
|                                | After  | 48.78 (9.36)  |         |         |
| English score <sup>1</sup>     | Before | 46.53 (8.19)  | -4.05   | 0.000** |
|                                | After  | 48.21 (8.53)  |         |         |

\*\* Significant at 0.05; Paired-sample t-tests; <sup>1</sup>measured on a scale 0-100 points.

<sup>2</sup>The net enrollment rate = students enrolled who are of the official age group for a given level of education / the population for the same age group (UIS, 2011). <sup>3</sup>Total net attendance rate = the total number of students in the official school-age range for the given level of education attending school at any level of education/population of the same age group (UIS, 2011).

<sup>4</sup>Grade 1-3 means from primary one to three participating classes. <sup>5</sup>The performance in Math and English were measured by points on a scale 0-100.

#### 6.1.4. Results of effect of duration of SFP on academic performance

The results from Table 16 display the effect of the duration of the feeding program on pupils' performance. The independent control variables inserted into the model included the age of the teacher, gender, educational qualification, staff-student ratio, number of pupils in class, and average school attendance rate for pupils.

The results of the linear regression on the effect of duration of the feeding program revealed a statistically positive significant impact on pupils' English and Math score, implying that a one-month increase in the duration of the feeding program is likely to increase performance in English and Math by 0.86 and 0.68 scores, respectively. The findings are consistent with previous research conducted in India and Zambia, which found that prolonged exposure to midday meals has a robust positive effect on learning achievement (Chakraborty and Jayaraman, 2019; Singh et al., 2014). Considering the limited existing literature, this study result is a contribution in the literature on the empirical evidence of SFP duration in pupil's educational performance.

**Table 14:** Linear regression on factors affecting pupil's educational performance

| Variables                                     | Performance English* |              | Performance Math* |              |
|---|----------------------|--------------|-------------------|--------------|
|   | Coefficient          | p-value      | Coefficient       | p-value      |
| <b>Teachers' characteristics</b>              |                      |              |                   |              |
| Age of the teacher                            | -0.022               | 0.810        | 0.173             | 0.076        |
| Gender of the teacher                         | -4.034               | 0.004        | -3.688            | 0.014        |
| Graduate                                      | 7.091                | 0.001        | 8.277             | 0.000        |
| Postgraduate                                  | 1.599                | 0.610        | 2.623             | 0.441        |
| <b>School characteristics</b>                 |                      |              |                   |              |
| Teacher pupil's ratio                         | 0.039                | 0.400        | 0.019             | 0.704        |
| <b><i>Duration of the feeding program</i></b> | <b>0.863</b>         | <b>0.001</b> | <b>0.682</b>      | <b>0.013</b> |
| Number of pupils in a class                   | -0.127               | 0.003        | -0.108            | 0.018        |
| Average school attendance boys                | -0.398               | 0.000        | -0.331            | 0.000        |
| Average school attendance girls               | 0.362                | 0.001        | 0.302             | 0.007        |
| (constant)                                    | 44.958               | 0.000        | 38.951            | 0.000        |
| F-value                                       |                      | 4.412        |                   | 4.897        |
| R <sup>2</sup>                                |                      | 0.189        |                   | 0.206        |
| Adjusted R <sup>2</sup>                       |                      | 0.146        |                   | 0.164        |

**Source:** Own Survey \*Performance in English and Math for grades 1-3, measured on a scale 0-100 points.

## 6.2. Results of the effect of SFP on pupils' nutritional status

### 6.2.1. Socio-demographic characteristics of the pupils

Table 17 compares the socio-demographic characteristics of the beneficiaries (treated) and non-beneficiary pupils (control). The findings revealed that the mean age difference between the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils is about 16 months and is significant at a 1% level. This



implies a significant difference between the age of the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils. It also means beneficiary pupils are older than non-beneficiary pupils. However, there is no statistically significant difference in terms of gender and household size.

This subsection shows the mean difference result in dietary diversity score between the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils is about 2.1 additional food classes at a 1% significance level. This implies beneficiary pupils have additional/more food classes than those not benefiting from the school feeding programme. The finding revealed there is no significant difference in the mean score of Height-for-age between beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils. The BMI-for-age shows a significant difference with a mean difference of -0.48 between the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils at a 1% significance level. This means that the non-beneficiary pupils are more overweight or obese, which is a sign of malnutrition (van Stralen et al., 2012; WHO, 2021). There is no significant difference in the weight of the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils.

**Table 15:** Socio-demographic characteristics between the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils

| <b>Variables</b>        | <b>Beneficiary pupils (n=600) Mean ± S.D.</b> | <b>Non beneficiary pupils (n=180) Mean ± SD</b> | <b>Mean difference</b> | <b>t-statistics</b> |
|-------------------------|---|---|------------------------|---------------------|
| Age in months           | 110.10<br>(21.00)                             | 93.93<br>(15.31)                                | 16.17***               | 9.59                |
| Gender                  | 0.50<br>(0.50)                                | 0.50<br>(0.50)                                  | 0.00                   | 0.00                |
| Household size          | 8.52<br>(3.58)                                | 8.20<br>(3.39)                                  | 0.32                   | 1.05                |
| Dietary diversity score | 6.13<br>(1.76)                                | 4.02<br>(1.09)                                  | 2.12***                | 15.31               |
| Height-for-age          | -1.21<br>(1.24)                               | -1.18<br>(1.07)                                 | -0.03                  | 0.26                |
| BMI-for-age             | -0.60<br>(1.100)                              | -0.12<br>(1.15)                                 | -0.48***               | -5.10               |
| Weight of pupils (kg)   | 24.75<br>(4.94)                               | 24.54<br>(3.01)                                 | 0.21                   | 0.54                |

**Source:** Own survey 2021, \*\*\* 1% level of significance; Standard deviations are reported in parentheses

Table 18 shows that there is no significant difference in mothers' educational attainment between SFP beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils. For example, 39.50 % of beneficiary mothers have a secondary school education, which is nearly the same as 40.56 % of mothers. Similarly, there is no significant difference between the fathers of beneficiary pupils and those of non-beneficiaries. This implies that beneficiaries and non-beneficiaries share similar socioeconomic characteristics.

**Table 16:** Comparing socio-demographic characteristics between the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils

| <b>Variables</b>          | <b>Beneficiary pupils (n=600)</b> | <b>Non-beneficiary pupils (n=180)</b> | <b>Chi-square value</b> | <b>Sig.</b> |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| <b>Mothers' education</b> |                                   |                                       | 30.74                   | 0.112       |
| Quranic/non-formal        | 28.83                             | 27.22                                 |                         |             |
| Primary                   | 20.33                             | 20.00                                 |                         |             |
| Secondary                 | 39.50                             | 40.56                                 |                         |             |
| NCE/Diploma               | 10.34                             | 11.67                                 |                         |             |
| Graduate                  | 1.00                              | 0.56                                  |                         |             |
| <b>Fathers' education</b> |                                   |                                       | 34.24                   | 0.120       |
| Quranic/non-formal        | 24.00                             | 26.11                                 |                         |             |
| Primary                   | 12.67                             | 11.44                                 |                         |             |
| Secondary                 | 49.00                             | 50.22                                 |                         |             |
| NCE/Diploma               | 8.83                              | 7.22                                  |                         |             |
| Graduate                  | 5.50                              | 5.01                                  |                         |             |

Source: Own Survey, 2021; Chi-square test/independent t-test

### 6.2.2. Distribution of pupils' nutritional categories

Table 19 shows the distribution of pupils based on the international children's nutritional status based on the WHO growth reference (Cashin and Lesley, 2018). According to the findings, 7.2 % of the beneficiary pupils were severely stunted, compared to 6.1 % of non-beneficiary pupils. Similarly, 19.7 % of beneficiary pupils were moderately stunted compared to 15.6 % of non-beneficiary pupils. Furthermore, 73.2 % of the beneficiary pupils were in normal categories, slightly lower than 78.3 % of the non-beneficiary pupils. This implies that non-beneficiary pupils fell more into the normal categories than the beneficiary pupils in statistical terms.

Furthermore, the distribution of the pupils' BMI-for-age revealed that 2.8% of the beneficiary pupils were severely thin, compared to 2.2% of non-beneficiary pupils. In addition, 84.5% of the beneficiary pupils had a normal BMI for their age, compared to 76.1% of the non-beneficiary pupils. Similarly, 5.5% of the beneficiaries were overweight, compared to 15.0% of the non-beneficiaries. This implies that the prevalence of children being overweight is higher among non-beneficiary pupils.

**Table 17:** Distribution of pupils according to international nutritional status cutoffs (Children 5-19 years)

| <b>Anthropometric Indicator</b> | <b>Condition</b>  | <b>Z-score</b>  | <b>Beneficiary pupils (n=600)</b> | <b>Non-beneficiary pupils (n=180)</b> |
|---------------------------------|-------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Height-for-age                  | Severe stunting   | < -3 SD         | 7.2                               | 6.1                                   |
|                                 | Moderate stunting | ≥ -3 to < -2 SD | 19.7                              | 15.6                                  |
|                                 | Normal            | ≥ -2 SD         | 73.2                              | 78.3                                  |
| BMI-for-age                     | Severe thinness   | < -3            | 2.8                               | 2.2                                   |
|                                 | Moderate thinness | ≥ -3 to < -2    | 7.0                               | 5.0                                   |
|                                 | Normal            | ≥ -2 to ≤ +1    | 84.5                              | 76.1                                  |
|                                 | Overweight        | > +1 to > +2    | 5.5                               | 15.0                                  |
|                                 | Obesity           | >+2 to >+3      | 0.2                               | 1.7                                   |

Source: Own survey, 2021

### 6.2.3. Factors affecting pupils' nutritional status

The findings of the linear regressions indicated (Table 20) that the SFPs had a statistically significant positive effect on pupils' DDS, implying pupils benefiting from an SFP experience an increase of 2 additional classes of food among the pupils. This confirmed our hypothesis that an SFP improves the DDS of beneficiary pupils. This result is in line with previous studies (Zenebe et al., 2018; Chakraborty and Jayaraman, 2019) who reported that school feeding programmes improved pupils' dietary scores.

The results showed that an SFP has a statistically significant negative effect on pupils' BMI-for-age. This implies that non-beneficiary pupils are more overweight than beneficiary pupils. This is in line with the findings of (Teo et al. 2021; Chen et al. 2020; Gelli et al. 2019), who reported a

significant negative effect of SFPs on the BMI-for-age of beneficiary pupils. The main reason behind this finding is that increased consumption of energy-dense foods high in fat and carbohydrate but low in proteins, vitamins, minerals, and other healthy micronutrients influences child becoming overweight and obese (Hanson and Gluckman, 2011; Mokdad et al., 2004). As opposed to this, beneficiary pupils of the SFP are exposed to a balanced diet that helps balance any nutrient deficiency, which in turn reduces body weight and the phenomena of obesity and being overweight among the beneficiary pupils (Foster et al. 2008; Gleason et al. 2009; Jomaa et al. 2011; Abizari et al. 2014; Finkelstein et al. 2015).

The findings also showed that an SFP has a statistically significant positive effect on the Height-for-age index among the benefiting pupils, with a 0.521 increase in z-score. This is in line with other studies (Gelli et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Jamie et al., 2017; Buttenheim et al., 2011), highlighting that SFP participants have a significantly higher height-for-age z-score than non-beneficiaries.

The results indicated that age has a statistically significant negative effect on pupils' BMI-for-age with a -0.004 z-score effect. This contradicts the findings of Dinku et al. (2020), who reported that an increase in the age of children had a positive impact on BMI-for-age. The negative effect can be attributed to the high number of cases of malnutrition among children in the study area before the programme implementation (WFP, 2020b; UNICEF, 2020b). Similarly, an increase in age has a statistically negative significant effect on pupils' Height-for-age index with a coefficient of -0.027 z-score. This is consistent with Dinku et al. (2020), who reported that as the age of children increases Height-for-age index decreases.

Gender has a significant negative effect on the Height-for-age index of pupils with a coefficient of -0.191 z-score effect. This implies that girl children had a better Height-for-age index than their boy counterparts. This is in line with Gelli et al. (2019), who reported that being a girl child has a significant positive effect on Height-for-age compared to their boy counterparts. One plausible argument to explain this finding rests on intra-household inequalities. It might be the case that boy children receive more food rations than girl children who are culturally and economically disadvantaged in households due to gender discrimination in Nigeria (Akerele,

2011) and as a result, girls who are subjects of SFPs may benefit disproportionately more from the free meals provided in the SFP scheme than pupils from less disadvantaged households.

As expected, household size is statistically significant and negatively associated with BMI-for-age in our study. This finding is in line with the studies (Timothy and Richard, 2010; Burke et al., 2016; Babar et al., 2010; Babatunde and Qaim, 2010; Gelli, 2019) that reported that an increase in household size has a negative effect on the BMI-for-age of a child. Thus, the lower the dependency ratio, the higher the nutrient intake of preschool children (Burke et al., 2016; Babatunde and Qaim, 2010).

The linear regression results showed that the mother's education positively affects the DDS of a pupil with a coefficient of 0.30 classes of food. This implies that it is more likely to increase DDS among children for every additional year in the mothers' education. This is consistent with the studies of (Berhane et al. 2020; Alderman and Headey, 2017; Vollmer et al., 2017; Frost et al., 2005; Kabubo-Mariara et al., 2008), who reported that the more educated a mother is, the more likely it is for her children to obtain a higher DDS. Similarly, the effect of maternal education on pupils' BMI-for-age showed a significant statistically positive effect on the BMI-for-age of pupils with a 0.239 increase in z-score. This is in line with several recent studies (Berhane et al. 2020; Vollmer et al. 2017, Micheal et al. 2016), who reported that the higher educated a mother is, the more likely her children will display a higher level of BMI-for-age.

**Table 18:** Factors affecting pupils' Dietary diversity scores, BMI-for-age and Height-for-age index

| Variables                            | Dietary diversity score | BMI-for-age       | Height-for-age index |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|
| <i>National safety net programme</i> |                         |                   |                      |
| SFP                                  | 2.218 (0.149)***        | -0.545(0.113) *** | 0.521 (0.111)***     |
| <i>Demographic characteristics</i>   |                         |                   |                      |
| Age (in months)                      | -0.001(0.003)           | -0.004 (0.002)**  | -0.027 (0.002)***    |
| Gender                               | 0.036 (0.115)           | -0.079 (0.077)    | -0.191(0.076)**      |
| Household size                       | -0.012 (0.018)          | -0.035 (0.012)*** | -0.013 (0.012)       |
| Mothers' education                   | 0.300 (0.083)***        | 0.239 (0.056)***  | -0.066 (0.055)       |
| Fathers' education                   | -0.035 (0.079)          | -0.155 (0.053)*** | 0.080 (0.053)        |
| Constant                             | 3.579 (0.366)           | 0.035 (0.260)     | 1.801 (0.257)        |
| F-value                              | 0.000                   | 0.000             | 0.000                |
| R <sup>2</sup>                       | 0.258                   | 0.106             | 0.227                |
| Adjusted R <sup>2</sup>              | 0.252                   | 0.098             | 0.220                |
| Observation                          | 780                     | 780               | 780                  |

SFP: School feeding programme, \*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; Standard errors are reported in parentheses

#### 6.2.4. Effects of SFPs on pupil's DDS, BMI-for-age and Height-for-age index

Table 21 presents the result of average treatment effect estimates of an SFP on the outcome variables DDS BMI-for-age and Height-for-age index among beneficiary and non-beneficiary school pupils. Columns 1, 2, and 3 present treatment effect results based on propensity score matching (PSM), inverse probability weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA), and endogenous switching regression (ESR) specifications. As described in section 3, these analyses are to answer the counter-factual question, "*What would have happened to the nutritional status of pupils if they did not have access to the SFP, as beneficiaries (treated) if that same pupil was a non-beneficiary (control)?*".

In general, the reported effects of SFPs on pupils' nutritional status are robust across all estimation strategies, demonstrating the importance of the programme on the outcome indicators. The treatment effect results of SFPs on DDS among beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils using a PSM model specification indicates that beneficiary pupils experienced an additional 1.94 more

classes of food than non-beneficiary pupils. When using IPWRA specifications, the DDS of the beneficiary pupils increased by 1.72 more classes of food than non-beneficiary. In our ESR model, where we accounted for both observable and unobservable sources of bias, the effect of SFPs on DDS indicates an additional level of 0.90 classes of food than their non-beneficiary counterpart (see appendix A5 & A6). The estimated impacts' direction and magnitude are also consistent across all specifications. These findings imply that an SFPs has the potential to improve pupils' DDS. This finding is consistent with the studies of (Zenebe et al. 2018; Jacoby et al. 1996; Grillenberger et al. 2013; Chakraborty and Jayaraman, 2019), who reported that SFPs increased the DDS of beneficiary pupils over those of non-beneficiaries.

Furthermore, when using a PSM specification to analyse the impact of SFPs on the BMI-for-age of pupils, the finding indicates that beneficiary pupils experience a -0.72 z-score decrease in BMI-for-age compared to their non-beneficiary pupil counterparts implying that beneficiary pupils lost more weight than the non-beneficiary counterparts. The additional statistical treatments derive the same results. Using IPWRA specifications, findings reveal that SFP decreases BMI-for-age of beneficiary pupils with a -0.34 z-score compared to their non-beneficiary counterparts. In line with these previous treatments, using the ESR model, our results demonstrate that an SFP decreases beneficiary pupils' BMI-for-age with a -1.14 z-score compared to the non-beneficiary pupils (see appendix A1 & A2). This is in line with the study (Würbach et al. 2009; Moore et al. 2007; Teo et al. 2021; Chen et al. 2020; Siega-Riz et al. 1998; Gelli et al. 2019; Buttenhein et al. 2011; Pelletier et al. 1995; Baxter et al. 2010; Gleason et al. 2009) whose authors used similar kinds of sample and reported that SFPs had a significant negative effect on BMI-for-age among beneficiary pupils. As explained in the previous subsection, pupils benefiting from an SFP can get a balanced diet which will help reduce their overweight situation (Abizari et al., 2014; Jomaa et al., 2011; Finkelstein et al., 2015).

The treatment effect of SFPs on the Height-for-age of pupils using PSM indicates that beneficiary pupils reported an increase of 0.24 z-score compared to their non-beneficiary counterparts. Similarly, when using IPWRA specifications to analyse the treatment effect of SFPs on Height-for-age revealed an increase of 0.092 z-score among beneficiary pupils more than the

non-beneficiary counterpart. In our ESR model, where we account for both observable and unobservable sources of bias, the effect of SFPs on the Height-for-age index reveals an increase of a 0.146 z-score (see appendix A3 & A4). This finding is consistent with studies by (Gelli et al., 2016; Zenebe et al., 2018; Jamie et al., 2017; Buttenheim et al. 2011; Kristjansson et al. 2006), who reported an increase in the Height-for-age index among pupils benefiting from SFPs more than non-beneficiary counterparts.

**Table 19:** Effect of School Feeding Programme on pupils' nutritional status

| Variables               | Average Treatment Effect on the Treated (ATT) |                     |                      |
|-------------------------|---|---------------------|----------------------|
|                         | PSM   | IPWRA               | ESR                  |
|                         | 1   | 2                   | 3                    |
| Dietary Diversity Score | 1.938***<br>(0.129)                           | 1.722***<br>(0.264) | 0.897***<br>(0.042)  |
| BMI- for-Age            | -0.715***<br>(0.156)                          | -0.339*<br>(0.171)  | -1.143***<br>(0.029) |
| Height-for-Age          | 0.240*<br>(0.220)                             | 0.092*<br>(0.164)   | 0.146***<br>(0.055)  |
| N                       | 780   | 780                 | 780                  |

PSM: Propensity score matching, IPWRA: Inverse Probability Weighted Adjusted Regression, ESR: Endogenous switching regression, ATT: average treatment effect on the treated: Robust standard errors are reported in parentheses,  $\alpha$  level of significance; 0.01 = \*\*\*; 0.05 = \*\*; 0.1 = \*

Source: Authors' estimations

### 6.2.5. Effect of the duration of the SFPs on pupils DDS, BMI-for-age and height-for-age index

Table 22 indicates the effect of SFP duration on pupils' DDS, Height-for-age index, and BMI-for-age on the beneficiary and non-beneficiary pupils. Findings reveal a significant difference in DDS between the treated group at 16-24 months duration in the SFP against the control groups with 2.8 additional classes of food, and the magnitude of the impact increased with increasing duration of the programme. Furthermore, the result indicated a significant difference in the Height-for-age index of the beneficiary pupils at 16-24 months with those at < 8 months of intervention with 1.4 z-scores, marking a positive impact on SFP duration. Likewise, in the previous two treatments, the effect of duration on BMI-for-age indicated that the beneficiary group at 16-24 months showed a significant difference from the control with a -0.39 z-score. This is in



line with (Chakraborty and Jayaraman, 2019; Essuman and Bosumtwi-Sam, 2013), who reported that prolonged exposure to SFPs has a robust positive effect on pupils' learning outcomes and nutritional status.

**Table 20:** ANOVA Result of the Effect of School Feeding Programme Duration

| Groups A     | Group B     | DDS                   | Height-for-age | BMI-for-age |
|--------------|-------------|-----------------------|----------------|-------------|
|              |             | Mean difference (A-B) |                |             |
| 16-24 months | Control     | 2.797***              | 0.146          | -0.393***   |
|              | < 8 months  | 0.127                 | 1.363***       | 0.418**     |
|              | 8-15 months | 0.376***              | 0.650*         | 0.132       |

Source: Own survey 2021, \*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance, DDS: dietary diversity score

### 6.3. Result of the impact of homegrown SFP on Smallholders' Food Security

#### 6.3.1. Household food security status of smallholder farmers

Table 23 result shows the food security status of smallholder farming households. Findings revealed that 2.5% of farmer households fell within the poor category, 67.1 % were in the borderline category, and 30.4 % were within acceptable levels. Inferring that the majority of the households were food insecure. This is consistent with the World Bank Group's report (World Bank Group, 2021), which reported that up to 73% of households in northeast Nigeria are poor. Similarly, NBS (2021) stated that about 83 million people in Nigeria live below the country's poverty level of 137,430 naira (\$381.75) per year, with northern Nigeria accounting for approximately 78 %.

**Table 21:** Food Security Status of the Farming Household

| FCS     | Profile    | Percentages |
|---------|------------|-------------|
| 0-21    | Poor       | 2.5         |
| 21.5-35 | Borderline | 67.1        |
| >35     | Acceptable | 30.4        |

FCS: Food Consumption Score

### 6.3.2. HSFP instruments' effect on smallholder farmers' household food security

The probit model results (Table 24) revealed that farmers' linkage to caterers positively correlates with smallholder farmers' household food security status. Implies that the more farmers are linked to caterers the more likely it will improve their household food security status. This is in line with the findings of (Montalbano et al. 2018; Mensah, 2018; Fortes et al. 2020; Zenebe et al. 2018; Masset and Gelli, 2013), who found that farmers who collaborated with caterers to sell their goods saw an improvement in their household food security status.

Linking smallholder farmers to processors showed to have a statistically positive significant relationship on their household food security status, with a marginal effect of 0.130. This implies that farmers linked to processors are more likely to experience 13 points increase in their household food security status. This result is consistent with the findings of some authors who found that farmers linked to processors have improved household food security status (Corsi et al., 2017; Devereux, 2016; Kissoly et al. 2017; Herrmann et al. 2018; Geday et al. 2016).

Contact with an extension agent has a statistically significant positive relationship with smallholder farmers' household food security, with a marginal effect of 0.115. Suggesting that extension agent contact will likely increase smallholder farmers' household food security by 11.5 points. This is in line with (Danso-Abbeam et al., 2018; Ogunniyi et al., 2021; Ragasa and Mazunda, 2018; Gebru et al., 2020; Kehinde et al. 2021), who reported that access to extension service delivery improves smallholder farmers' household food security status.

Findings indicated that access to input subsidies has a statistically significant positive effect on household food security status, with a marginal effect of 0.136. Implying access to agricultural input subsidies is likely to increase household food security by 13.6 points. This finding is in line with (Devereux 2016; Balana et al., 2020, Herrmann et al. 2018), who reported that access to agricultural input subsidies improved smallholder farmers' household food security status.

**Table 22:** Factors affecting level of food security – results of binary probit model

| Variables   | Coefficient | Std. Err. | P-value | Marginal Effect |
|---|-------------|-----------|---------|-----------------|
| <i>Household Head Characteristics</i>               |             |           |         |                 |
| Age   | -0.047      | 0.005     | 0.043   | -0.010          |
| Gender  | 0.185       | 0.049     | 0.443   | 0.038           |
| Marital Status                                      | 0.050       | 0.079     | 0.896   | 0.010           |
| Years of farming experience                         | 0.021       | 0.005     | 0.365   | 0.005           |
| Educational qualification                           | 0.088       | 0.143     | 0.188   | 0.019           |
| <i>Household characteristic</i>                     |             |           |         |                 |
| Household size                                      | 0.048       | 0.008     | 0.188   | 0.010           |
| <i>Homegrown School Feeding Program instruments</i> |             |           |         |                 |
| Access to HGSF credit (Fund)                        | 0.195       | 0.054     | 0.435   | 0.042           |
| Farmers link to caterers                            | 0.619       | 0.421     | 0.015   | 0.102           |
| Farmers link to processor                           | 1.061       | 0.379     | 0.001   | 0.130           |
| Household with children benefiting SFP              | -0.026      | 0.052     | 0.914   | -0.006          |
| <i>Institutional characteristic</i>                 |             |           |         |                 |
| Access to extension service delivery                | 0.464       | 0.077     | 0.090   | 0.115           |
| Access to input subsidy                             | 0.548       | 0.073     | 0.062   | 0.136           |
| Access to market information                        | 1.147       | 0.314     | 0.234   | 0.374           |
| Membership in cooperative society                   | 0.687       | 0.240     | 0.408   | 0.199           |
| Number of observations                              | 240         |           |         |                 |
| Constant  | -1.975      | 0.965     | 0.041   |                 |
| LR Chi (14)   | 21.52       |           | 0.089   |                 |
| Pseudo R <sup>2</sup>                               | 0.103       |           |         |                 |

HGSF: Homegrown school feeding program, SFP: school feeding program

### 6.3.3. Effect of access to credit, farmers link to caterers and farmers link to processors on the food security status

The result of treatment effect estimates on farmers' access to credit, farmers linked to caterers and farmers linked to the processor on their household food security using alternative estimation techniques are presented in Table 25 below. Columns 1, 2, and 3 present treatment effect results based on PSM, IPWRA, and ESR specifications. The results are robust across all estimation strategies, demonstrating the impact of HGSF on smallholder farmer household food security status indicators. Using PSM findings demonstrated that farmers with access to credit

report 4.9 points increase in household food security status, and when using IPWRA specifications, the household food security status of smallholder farmers increases by 3.3 points. In the ESR model, where we accounted for both observable and unobservable bias, the effect of access to credit on smallholder farmer household food security status, the result demonstrated 5.6 points increase (see appendix A7 & A8). The estimated impacts' direction and magnitude are consistent across all specifications. This is in line with (Jimi et al. 2019; Bocher et al. 2017) who reported that smallholder farmers with access to credit can provide a variety of options for improving agricultural production, including access to inputs that can boost productivity and household food security.

Furthermore, the result demonstrated that when smallholder farmers are linked to caterers, it improves household food security status. Using the PSM model findings indicated an increase in smallholder farmers' food security status by 1.7 points even though the result was not statistically significant when using IPWRA specifications household food security status increased by 1.7 points. While using the ESR model, the result indicated that household food security status increases by 20 points (see appendix A9 & A10). This implies that when farmers are linked to selling their produce to caterers, it creates a reliable market and reduces post-harvest losses usually encountered by smallholder farmers. This tends to increase these farmers' household incomes and expenditures, improving their food security status. This is in line with the studies of (Herrmann et al. 2018; Kissoly et al. 2017), who reported that farmers with market links have a reliable market and are more commercialized, with significantly higher producer prices and household food security status than those without such linkages. Comparing the PMS, IPWRA and ESR outcomes, the results show that the ESR indicates a higher effect of farmers' link to caterers on household food security. This implies that the ESR model accounted for the effect of the unobservable bias that affects household food security status that the PSM and the IPWRA models were not accounted for.

The effect of farmers' links to processors revealed that it is likely to improve smallholder farmers' household food security status. Using PSM, the result showed 1.2 points increase in smallholder farmers' household food security status, and when using IPWRA specifications result

indicated an increase of 0.8 points. In our ESR model, where we accounted for both observable and unobservable bias, the effect of farmers' link to the processor on their household food security increases by 9.9 points (see appendix A11 & A12). When farmers are linked to selling their produce to processors, they can sell the surplus not required by caterers, effectively reducing post-harvest losses, boosting their income, and improving household food security. This is in line with the study of (Omondi et al. 2017), who reported that establishing a link between smallholder farmers and processors helps to reduce food waste and provide a market for farmers to sell their products, thereby increasing income and household food security. When the PSM, IPWRA, and ESR results are compared, the ESR indicates that farmers who link to processors have better household food security. This means that the ESR model took into account the effect of unobservable biases that affect household food security, which was not taken into account by the PSM and IPWRA models.

**Table 23:** Effect of access to credit, farmers link to caterers and farmers link to the processor on household food security status.

| Variables                 | Average treatment effect on the treated (ATT) |                    |                      |
|---------------------------|---|--------------------|----------------------|
|                           | PSM   | IPWRA              | ESR                  |
|                           | 1   | 2                  | 3                    |
| Access to credit          | 4.931**<br>(1.997)                            | 3.258**<br>(1.582) | 5.554***<br>(0.476)  |
| Farmers link to caterers  | 1.660<br>(3.000)                              | 1.721 *<br>(1.498) | 19.998***<br>(1.232) |
| Farmers link to processor | 1.176*<br>(3.693)                             | 0.825 *<br>(1.983) | 9.910***<br>(1.502)  |
| N                         | 240   | 240                | 240                  |

PSM: Propensity score matching, IPWRA: Inverse probability weighted adjusted regression, ESR: Endogenous switching regression, ATT: average treatment effect on the treated, FCS: Food consumption score, Robust standard errors are reported in parentheses,  $\alpha$  level of significance; 0.01 = \*\*\*; 0.05 = \*\*; 0.1 = \*

**Source:** Authors' estimations

## **6.4. Result and discussion of food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors in SFP**

### **6.4.1. Food safety knowledge of food vendors**

The results presented in Table 26 revealed that the food vendors answered this question on food safety with the greatest accuracy: i. Using expired food can cause health disorders (88.3% of respondents knew); ii. Food from unhygienic and unclean sources might harbour disease-causing organisms (83.8% of respondents knew); iii. Some foodborne disease/contamination can cause death (82.5% respondents knew); iv. Microorganisms are frequently found in hand (89.6% respondents knew); v. The taste of food should be checked with a different spoon (84.2% respondents knew); and vi. Frequently used rags and laundry should not be kept out of the kitchen (86.7% of respondents knew). Furthermore, the vendors had relatively low or average knowledge on the questions: i. Unaccredited, off-brand, and bulk products should not be purchased (42.9% of respondents knew); ii. Humans can't be infected by unhygienic foodstuff (63.8% of respondents knew); iii. Leftover food should be stored in the refrigerator within two hours (62.9% of respondents knew).

**Table 24:** Descriptive result of food safety knowledge of food vendors (N = 240)

| <b>Questions the food handlers were asked on food safety knowledge</b>  | <b>Yes</b> | <b>No</b> | <b>I don't know</b> |
|---|------------|-----------|---------------------|
| Food can be a source of disease infection   | 74.17      | 10.83     | 15.00               |
| Food from unhygienic and unclean sources might harbor the disease-causing organism sufferance                       | 83.75      | 8.00      | 8.25                |
| Using expired food can't cause health disorders   | 88.33      | 7.23      | 4.00                |
| Some foodborne diseases/contamination can't cause death   | 82.50      | 9.60      | 7.90                |
| Unaccredited, off-brand and bulk products should not be purchased   | 42.92      | 39.08     | 18.00               |
| Humans can't be infected by unhygienic foodstuff  | 63.75      | 17.75     | 18.50               |
| Microorganisms are not frequently found in hand   | 89.58      | 6.82      | 5.60                |
| After touching raw foodstuff, touching cooked food without cleaning your hand causes the transfer of microorganisms | 81.25      | 12.35     | 6.40                |
| The internal temperature of the refrigerator should be less than 5 degrees celsius                                  | 69.17      | 12.00     | 18.83               |
| Leftover food should be stored in the refrigerator within two hours   | 62.92      | 30.00     | 7.08                |
| The taste of food should be checked with a different spoon  | 84.17      | 10.83     | 5.00                |
| Frequently used rags and laundry should not be kept out of the kitchen  | 86.67      | 8.50      | 4.83                |

Answer options: Yes, No, and I don't know

#### **6.4.2. Food safety attitude of food vendors**

Results from table 27 revealed how food vendors agreed with the questions on food safety attitude, and findings revealed that 91.3% (strongly agreed, 59.6% and agreed 31.7%) of the food vendors reported that safe food handling is an important part of their job, with a mean score of 4.41. This implies food vendors understand and take responsibility for their task expected. Furthermore, 90.8% (strongly agreed, 58.8% and agreed, 32.1%) of the food vendors reported that learning more about food safety is important to me, with a mean score of 4.36.

The result further revealed that 91.3% (strongly agreed, 58.3% and agreed 32.9%) of the food vendors reported that raw food should be kept separate from cooked food, with a mean score of 4.36. The result also revealed that 69.6 % (strongly agreed 43.3% and agreed 26.3%) of the food

vendors reported that using masks, protective gloves, caps and adequate clothing reduces the risk of food contamination, with a mean score of 3.92. also, 90.8% (strongly agreed 55.4% and agreed 35.4%) of food vendors reported that improper food storage may be hazardous to health, with a mean score of 4.37. Furthermore, 88.75% (strongly agreed, 63.3% and 25.4%) of the food vendors agreed that sick staff should not be involved in food handling and food services, with a mean score of 4.40. A majority, 87.5% (strongly agreed 58.33% and agreed 29.2%) of the food vendors agreed that staff with cut or open wounds on fingers or hands should not touch unwrapped food, with a mean score of 4.34.

**Table 25:** Responses on food safety attitude among food vendors (n=240)

| <b>Questions food handlers were asked on food safety attitude</b>                                 | <b>SD %</b> | <b>D %</b> | <b>U %</b> | <b>A %</b> | <b>SA %</b> | <b>Mean</b> |
|---|-------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| Safe food handling is an important part of my job   | 4.17        | 1.25       | 3.33       | 31.67      | 59.58       | 4.41        |
| Learning more about food safety is important to me  | 6.25        | 1.25       | 1.67       | 32.08      | 58.75       | 4.36        |
| I believe that how I handle food relates to food safety   | 6.25        | 0.83       | 4.17       | 29.17      | 59.58       | 4.35        |
| Raw food should be kept separate from cooked food   | 5.83        | 1.67       | 1.25       | 32.92      | 58.33       | 4.36        |
| Using masks, protective gloves, caps and adequate clothing reduces the risk of food contamination | 7.50        | 5.83       | 17.08      | 26.25      | 43.33       | 3.92        |
| Improper storage of food may be hazardous to health   | 3.33        | 2.92       | 2.92       | 35.42      | 55.42       | 4.37        |
| Sick staff should not be involved in food handling and food services                              | 4.17        | 3.75       | 3.33       | 25.42      | 63.33       | 4.40        |
| Staff with cut or open wounds on fingers or hands should not touch unwrapped food                 | 4.17        | 3.33       | 5.00       | 29.17      | 58.33       | 4.34        |

SD=Strongly disagree, D= Disagree, U= Undecided, A=Agree, SA=Strongly Agree



### **6.4.3. Food safety practices of food vendors**

Table 28 reveals the result of the food vendors' food safety practices. Findings revealed that 72.08% of food vendors reported that they always pay concerned about the hygienic source of foodstuff they buy. 78.33% of the food vendors reported that they always avoid buying expired foodstuff and only 15.0% of the food vendors reported always using gloves when touching or distributing of unwrapped food. The result further revealed that 22.1% of the food vendors reported they never wash their hands before using gloves and only 17.9% reported that they always wash their hands before using gloves. About 23% of the food vendors reported they never use protective clothing when touching or distributing unwrapped foods and only 16.3% reported always using protective clothing when touching or distributing unwrapped foods. Therefore, proper food safety practices prevent food product contamination from related hazards.

The result also revealed that 21.3% of the food vendors reported never using a mask when touching or distributing unwrapped food and only 16.3% of the food vendors always used a mask when touching or distributing unwrapped food. Furthermore, the result revealed that 65.8% of the food vendors always dispose of food when their taste changes. About 24.6% of the food vendors reported that they always sterilize their utensils before use, and 78.3% of the food vendors reported that they always dispose of food when it develops some odour. This indicates that the food vendors under the SFP generally had low food safety practices.

**Table 26: Responses on food safety practices among food handlers (n=240)**

| Questions food handlers were asked on food safety practice                 | Never | Rarely | Sometimes | Often | Always | Mean |
|--|-------|--------|-----------|-------|--------|------|
| I pay concerned about hygienic sources of foodstuff                        | 2.08  | 1.25   | 9.17      | 15.42 | 72.08  | 4.54 |
| I frequently avoid buying expired foodstuff                                | 4.58  | 2.50   | 2.08      | 12.50 | 78.33  | 4.58 |
| I use gloves when touching or distributing unwrapped food                  | 22.08 | 15.00  | 32.08     | 15.83 | 15.00  | 2.86 |
| I wash my hands before using gloves  | 22.08 | 14.58  | 30.00     | 15.42 | 17.92  | 2.93 |
| I use protective clothing when touching or distributing of unwrapped foods | 22.50 | 13.33  | 32.50     | 15.42 | 16.25  | 2.90 |
| I use a mask when touching or distribution of unwrapped food               | 21.25 | 16.67  | 29.58     | 16.25 | 16.25  | 2.90 |
| I do dispose food when the taste is change                                 | 4.17  | 5.42   | 7.50      | 17.08 | 65.83  | 4.35 |
| I do sterilize my utensils before use                                      | 7.50  | 15.00  | 25.00     | 27.92 | 24.58  | 3.47 |
| I do dispose food when it developed some odour                             | 5.42  | 2.50   | 5.42      | 8.33  | 78.33  | 4.52 |

\*Figures presented are percentages

#### **6.4.4. Factors influencing the food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors**

The findings demonstrate the impact of demographic characteristics and food safety information sources on the three components of food safety knowledge, attitude, and practice. This allows us to see the relationship between food knowledge, attitude, and practice as well as observe a specific variable of influence across three models.

##### **Food safety knowledge**

Table 29 displays a result of the factors influencing the food safety knowledge of the food vendors under the SFP. Regarding the effect of *socio-demographic characteristics* of the food vendors on food safety knowledge, the results show that with increasing years of education, the food safety knowledge score of vendors increases by 0.051. The possible reason is the more

educated an individual is, the more likely he can read and understand written food safety information (Osaili et al., 2018; Madaki and Bavorova, 2019). This is in line with studies (Sibanyoni et al., 2017; Luo et al., 2019; Toh and Birchenough, 2000; Woh et al., 2016; Dagne et al., 2019; Moreb et al., 2017; Siddiky et al., 2022; Low et al., 2016) who reported that education influence food safety knowledge of food vendors positively.

Regarding the *food safety information sources*, findings revealed that the use of radio by food vendors as a source of food safety information revealed that the food safety knowledge score of vendors using radio means of information is expected to be 0.578 higher compared to non-radio vendor users. This is in line with the studies (Liu and Ma, 2016; Koç and Ceylan, 2009) that reported that media (Radio) significantly positively affect food safety knowledge. The plausible reason is radio is easily assessable and affordable for food safety information (Tiozzo et al., 2019). The use of television by food vendors as a source of food safety information revealed that a vendor who uses television as a source of information is expected to have a 0.676 higher food safety knowledge score than a non-television vendor user. The plausible reason is that television provides an audio and visual demonstration and teaching (Koç and Ceylan, 2009). This is in line with the studies (Liu and Ma, 2016; Redmond and Griffith, 2005; Tiozzo et al., 2019). who reported that media (Television) significantly positively affects food safety knowledge. The food safety attitude score of vendors who use food inspection institutions is expected to be 1.540 higher than that of vendors who do not use food inspection institutions as a source of information. This could be because SFP food vendors are likely to gain safety food handling knowledge and skill over time through in-house training by food institutions (Roberts et al., 2008; Sibanyoni et al., 2017). This is in line with previous studies (Azanaw et al., 2019; Redmond and Griffith, 2005; Woh et al., 2016), who reported that food safety knowledge increase with access to information from food inspection institution. In general, this confirms a less influence on socio-economic characteristics of food vendors working under the school feeding program except for education, while sources of food safety information show a greater effect on their food safety knowledge.

## Food safety attitude model

The results (Table 29) also display the factors that influence the food safety attitude of the food vendors under SFP. Regarding *Socio-demographic characteristics*, findings reveal that with the increasing age of a vendor, so does the vendor's food safety knowledge attitude score increase by 0.240. This is consistent with (Luo et al., 2019; Sterniša et al., 2018; Siddiky et al., 2022; Liu and Ma, 2016), who reported that as age increases, so does the food safety attitude of the food vendors. The plausible reason is that as age increases, so does maturity and optimal choices occur frequently. The linear regression results revealed that a male vendor's food safety attitude score is expected to be 4.388 higher than that of a female vendor. The possible reason is that women are far more likely than men to care for children daily, grocery shop, and wash dishes. This is in line with (Luo et al., 2019), who reported that male food vendors have better food safety attitudes than their female counterparts.

The findings also indicated that as household size increases, so does it affect vendors' food safety attitude negatively by -0.284. One possible explanation is that as family sizes increase, household responsibilities grow, competing with time devoted to compliance with food safety recommendations. Griffith et al. (2017) and Pang and Toh (2008) reported that time consumption was one of the factors influencing food safety standard compliance among the staff of a large food service complex. Findings revealed that an increase in vendors' years of vending experience positively increases food safety attitude scores of the vendor by 0.165. The plausible reason is that vendors have added more value to food safety attitudes over time. This is in line with (Laura et al., 2009; Nigusse and Kumie, 2012; Teffo and Tabit, 2020; Siddiky et al., 2022; Al Banna et al., 2021) who reported that food safety practice increases with an increase in years of vending experience.

**Table 27:** Multiple Linear Regression of the food safety KAP scores of food vendors in Northeastern Nigeria (n=240)

| Variables                                | Food safety knowledge |           | Food safety attitude |           | Food safety practice |           |
|--|-----------------------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|
|  | Coefficient           | Std. Err. | Coefficient          | Std. Err. | Coefficient          | Std. Err. |
| <i>Socio-demographic characteristics</i> |                       |           |                      |           |                      |           |
| Age                                      | -0.027                | 0.023     | 0.240                | 0.079***  | -0.057               | 0.085     |
| Gender                                   | 0.727                 | 0.644     | 4.388                | 2.173**   | 3.774                | 2.337     |
| Household size                           | 0.030                 | 0.038     | -0.284               | 0.129**   | -0.132               | 0.139     |
| Food vending experience (years)          | -0.001                | 0.027     | 0.165                | 0.091*    | 0.243                | 0.098**   |
| Education qualification                  | 0.051                 | 0.026**   | -0.017               | 0.087     | -0.096               | 0.094     |
| Food vending profit                      | 0.000                 | 0.000     | 0.000                | 0.000     | 0.000                | 0.000     |
| <i>Food safety information sources</i>   |                       |           |                      |           |                      |           |
| Food handling training                   | 0.328                 | 0.298     | -0.902               | 1.003     | -0.036               | 1.079     |
| Radio                                    | 0.578                 | 0.318*    | 2.195                | 1.077**   | 1.581                | 1.158     |
| Television                               | 0.676                 | 0.269**   | -0.582               | 0.918     | 0.220                | 0.987     |
| Food inspection institution              | 0.653                 | 0.243***  | 1.540                | 0.831*    | 3.148                | 0.893***  |
| Social media                             | -0.454                | 0.438     | 2.504                | 1.478*    | 0.448                | 1.589     |
| Friend & colleagues                      | 0.117                 | 0.448     | -2.823               | 1.505*    | -2.201               | 1.619     |
| Internet                                 | 0.501                 | 0.324     | 2.530                | 1.094**   | 3.057                | 1.176**   |
| Food safety knowledge                    |                       |           | 0.181                | 0.224     | 0.168                | 0.241     |
| Constant                                 | 8.189                 | 0.787     | 23.426               | 3.219     | 28.291               | 3.462     |
| F-value                                  | 0.050                 |           | 0.000                |           | 0.000                |           |
| R-square                                 | 0.092                 |           | 0.244                |           | 0.165                |           |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance

Concerning *food safety information sources*, the finding revealed that vendors who use radio for food safety information are expected to have a 2.195 higher food safety attitude score than vendors not using the radio source information for food safety. The possible reason is that radio is the predominant means of information dissemination in Nigeria (BBG, 2014). This is consistent with those (USDA, 2001; CFIA, 1998; Tiozzo et al., 2019) who reported that food vendors with information sources on the radio positively affect their food safety attitude. Furthermore, the food safety attitude score of vendors who uses food inspection institutions as the information source is expected to be 1.540 higher than that of vendors who do not use food inspection institutions as a source of information. The plausible reason is that food inspection institutions are the most trusted, precise, and dependable source of information for food vendors. This is in line with (Kornelis et al., 2007; Azanaw et al., 2019; Redmond and Griffith, 2005; Woh et al., 2016), who reported that vendors have positive food safety attitude when food inspection institution is an information source for food safety information.

Furthermore, food vendors using social media as a source of food safety information are expected to have 2.504 higher food safety attitude scores than vendors not exploring social media as a source of information. This is probably due to the rise of social media usage across the country, plus its capacity for written, audio and video demonstration platforms. This is in line with (Gan and Wang, 2015; Li and Wei, 2017; Kang et al., 2019), who reported that food vendors who assess food safety information on social media have a more positive attitude toward food safety. Findings revealed that vendors who consult friends and colleagues for food safety information have a negative effect on food safety attitudes with -2.823. This is probably due to misleading information and inappropriate food safety information. Food vendors using the internet as a source of food safety information are expected to have 2.530 higher food safety attitude scores than vendors not exploring the internet as a source of information. The possible reason is that the internet provides access to a respective source of food safety and handling information. This is in line with (Liu and Ma, 2016; Chi et al., 2017; Burke et al., 2016; Kang et al., 2019), who reported that food vendors find the internet a significant means of food safety and attitude molding. In broad, this highlighted the substantial role in socio-demographic characteristics and food safety information sources on the food safety attitude of food vendors under the SFP.

## **Food safety practice model**

Furthermore, the result from Table 29 displays the result of the factors affecting the food safety practices of food vendors under the SFP. Regarding *socio-demographic characteristics*, the result revealed that as years of food vending experience increase, so does their food safety practice score by 0.243. This is probably since practice makes perfect and increases in years of experience provide value to food safety practice. This is in line with studies (Siddiky et al., 2022; Teffo and Tabit, 2020; Nigusse and Kumie, 2012; Al Mamun et al., 2019; Al Banna et al., 2021) who reported that food safety practices increase with the increase in years of vending experience.

Regarding *food safety information sources*, findings revealed that vendors using food inspection institutions as a source of food safety information are expected to have 3.148 scores higher than vendors not accessing information from the food inspection institution. This is because the food inspection institution has developed a culture of quality information and continuous improvement, which has instilled trust in food vendors. This is in line with the literature (Kornelis et al., 2007; Azanaw et al., 2019; Woh et al., 2016; Redmond and Griffith, 2005), who reported that vendors receive food safety information from food inspection institutions have better food safety practices. Furthermore, vendors using the internet as a source of information are expected to have a 3.057 higher food safety practice score than food vendors who do not use the internet as a source of information on food safety practices. This may be attributed to increased internet services and food safety teaching platforms. This is in line with (Burke et al., 2016; Chi et al., 2017; Kang et al., 2019), who reported that food vendors perceived the internet as a significant means of food safety practice information dissemination.

### **6.4.5. Correlation results between food safety knowledge, attitude and practice**

The result (Table 30) shows a relationship between food safety knowledge, attitude and practice. The findings revealed that the association between food safety knowledge and food safety attitude is weak and non-significant. However, a significant positive correlation was found between food safety attitudes and food safety practices at  $P < 0.01$  with a medium correlation coefficient (45%). This suggests that food handlers' food vendor practices are associated with food

safety attitudes. In another way, food vendors' attitudes toward food safety can accurately predict their actual food safety practices. This is in line with (Parry-Hanson Kunadu et al. 2016; Kwol et al. 2020; Azanaw et al., 2020; Naeem et al. 2018), who reported a positive correlation between food safety attitudes and food safety practice. Plausible reason is that in the absence of communication, people will fill the void with inaccurate information and will frequently start talking to each other and making false assumptions. Thus, in this study food vendors have access to information on food safety from multiple sources, which can lead to a change in attitude can lead to a change in practice (Gesme and Wiseman, 2010).

**Table 28:** Relationship between food safety knowledge, attitudes and practices.

| <b>Variables</b>            | <b>Mean</b> | <b>Std Err.</b> | <b>FSK</b> | <b>FSA</b> | <b>FSP</b> |
|-----------------------------|-------------|-----------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Food safety knowledge (FSK) | 8.816       | 1.960           | 1.000      |            |            |
| Food safety attitude (FSA)  | 34.513      | 7.205           | 0.064      | 1.000      |            |
| Food safety practice (FSP)  | 33.04       | 7.374           | 0.090      | 0.450***   | 1.000      |

Correlation \*\*\* 1% level of significance, FSK: Food Safety Knowledge, FSA: Food Safety Attitude, FSP: Food Safety Practice



## **7. Conclusions and Recommendations**

### **7.1. Introduction**

This study examines the effect of a home-grown school feeding programme on school enrolment, attendance, performance, and nutrition status of Nigerian public elementary schools. To examine the effect of school SFP on pupils' academic performance, we used pupils' school enrolment, class attendance and Math and English test scores as indicators. The pupil's nutritional status indicators evaluated were their BMI-for-age, height-for-age, and dietary diversity scores. The food consumption score index was used to determine the smallholder farmers' household food security status. Furthermore, we evaluated the impact of SFP on farmers' household food security. Finally, we determine vendors' food safety knowledge, attitude and practice and we also analyse factors affecting food vendors' food safety knowledge, attitude and practice.

### **7.2. Conclusion on effect school SFP on pupils' academic performance**

This study assessed the effect of the school feeding program on pupils' school enrolment, class attendance, educational performance and class participation in north-eastern Nigeria. Further, it investigated the effect of the duration of the program on pupils' performance. The study used data triangulation and combined primary survey data on teacher perceptions regarding the program's impact and secondary data based on school records from the pre-intervention period and during the SFP.

The perception of 180 teachers from the beneficiary schools having experience with the program supports the expectation that SFP increases school attendance, enrolment, performance as well as the active participation of the pupils in the class. Similarly, the analysis of school records approved the finding and revealed a significant positive effect of SFP on pupils' school enrolment, class attendance, and academic performance in English and Mathematics.

The study results allow us to recommend the expansion of the program to non-beneficiary schools in the investigated study site to extend the positive effects the program has in the area with a high prevalence of child undernourishment. The duration of the feeding programme was found

to have a positive effect on the academic performance of the pupils in English and Mathematics, which revealed school SFP improved academic performance. It can be thus expected that prolonging the school feeding programme will further improve the academic performance of pupils. The program, which was originally intended to last four years, was extended indefinitely. Unfortunately, the past experience shows a high level of disturbances in the program sustenance and implementation in the particular due to rapidly changing political interests and goals (change of administration). We encourage any future administration to continue the program's long-term benefits rather than just terminate for another.

### **Limitations of the study**

The lack of baseline and recall data on pupils' household demographic information was a limitation of the study. As a result, further research needs to incorporate pupil's household demographic information which will provide more robust and reliable data in the impact assessment of the SFP, given the fact that parental educational qualification, household income, and food security status have a significant effect on determining pupils' school enrolment, attendance, and performance. The following are limitations in the study of school feeding program; School feeding programs are implemented in diverse contexts, including different countries, regions, and cultural settings. The effectiveness of a program can be influenced by local factors such as infrastructure, availability of resources, cultural norms, and community engagement. Therefore, findings from one context may not be directly applicable to another, limiting the generalizability of the results. Availability of high-quality data, especially longitudinal data, can be a challenge in some settings. Limited resources, data collection constraints, or incomplete records can hinder the accuracy and comprehensiveness of the analysis. And finally, our studies focus on short-term outcomes and may not capture the long-term effects of school feeding programs. Longer-term evaluations are needed to assess the sustained impact on educational outcomes, nutritional status, and health outcomes.

### **7.3. Conclusion on effect school SFP on pupils' nutritional status**

The study assesses the effect of an SFP on pupils' nutritional status in north-eastern Nigeria. The research analysed the role of the SFP from an empirical standpoint, focusing on the effect of

the meals received in school on dietary diversity score, BMI-for-age index, and Height-for-age index as proxies for pupils' nutritional status.

A linear regression analysis was performed to investigate factors influencing pupils' nutritional status, using DDS, BMI-for-age, and Height-for-age index as proxies for measuring nutritional status among pupils. In addition, a robust check analysis on the effects of the SFP on pupils' nutritional status was conducted by analysing the average treatment effect on the treated (ATT) pupils using propensity score matching (PSM), inverse probability weighted adjusted regression (IPWRA) and endogenous switching regression (ESR). The analyses adopted demonstrated that SFP had a significant positive effect on DDS and Height-for-age index, implying that the SFP improved pupil nutritional status. However, the SFP has a negative effect on pupils' BMI-for-age due to the SFP contribution in attaining a balanced diet, which helps reduce the propensity to become overweight among programme beneficiaries.

The duration of the SFP has a positive effect on the DDS and the Height-for-age index of the pupils, while the effect of SFP duration on BMI-for-age revealed a significant negative impact. This result serves as a validation/additional proof of the impact of SFPs (not only comparing beneficiaries with non-beneficiaries but also highlighting the differences between beneficiaries and non-beneficiaries over time). The results clearly show that prolonged exposure to an SFP impacts pupils' nutritional status – the longer the participation in the SFP, the higher the impact. As a result, continuing the programme for a longer time will significantly increase the desired effects. The effects of COVID 19, climate change, and recently the global political crisis, on food security are expected to exacerbate food insecurity in Northeast Nigeria ([FAO, 2021](#); [WFP, 2020a](#); [UNICEF, 2020a](#)), making SFPs an essential safety net for young cohorts.

These results call for increased support for expanding the school food programmes in areas where communities suffer the consequences of civil conflict and where they are prone to various forms of oppression emerging from displacement and remote access to the means of subsistence.

Finally, it is critical to emphasize the need for a follow-up longitudinal study that considers the programme's long-term viability and potential long-term impacts to improve policy fine-tuning. In addition, we find that programmes should consider collecting data on households and

their access to resources (farm production, land availability, housing, etc.) to detect inequalities and construct premium criteria for beneficiaries. Considering the influence of the education of parents, especially the mothers' education, closer observation of this effect may be explored, looking at food security figures at the household level.

### **Limitation of the study**

The study's limitation is the lack of baseline and recall data, which is especially problematic when conducting surveys in conflict zones. Nevertheless, the applied techniques of treatment effect (ATT) provided a reasonable means to analyse the data, reducing any form of bias. Future studies should include baseline data to obtain more robust and reliable information. Such baseline data may help researchers better understand the nutritional status of children in rural areas before the intervention and thus replicate the intervention in other rural areas or conduct additional research in the study area.

#### **7.4. Conclusion on the impact of HGSF on smallholder household food security**

The research examined at how HGSF impacted smallholder farmer households' food security in Northeastern Nigeria. The program has three instruments which include i.) farmers link to caterers, ii.) farmers link to processors and iii.) farmers' access to credit. However, not all farmers enrolled in the program had access to the three instruments provided, allowing researchers (us) to examine the impact of each instrument on household food security.

The findings revealed that only 45% of the 240 smallholder farmers interviewed in the study were able to access credit, 15% were linked to caterers, and 5% were linked to processors. This indicates a lack of coordination in program implementation, as many of the farmers registered were unable to access the program target instruments required to improve their household food security status. As a result, a system of monitoring and supervision should be put in place to ensure the program's success. This will help to increase the percentage of smallholder farmers' involvement. Linking farmers with caterers was found to improve smallholder farmer household food security. Thus, better synergy between farmers and caterers will increase the value chain, which will provide a reliable market for the farmer to sell his or her product, thereby improving household food security.

Furthermore, findings of farmers linked to processors were discovered to have a significant positive effect on smallholder farmers household food security status. Thus, the establishment of mini agro-allied industries in the area will ensure efficient utilization and smooth patronage of such linkages, thereby reducing post-harvest losses among farmers. As a result, we accept our hypothesis 2. In addition, better security in the area will increase investor confidence in coming to cite their factory in the area, given previous Boko haram attacks on agro-allied facilities (Adelaja and Georg, 2019).

Access to credit has been shown to improve the food security of smallholder farmer households. Making credit available to all participating farmers will thus provide them with funds to purchase needed farming incentives, resulting in improved smallholder household food security. Findings has shown that the homegrown school feeding program has a positive impact on smallholder farmers. Thus, to make better policy recommendations, it is critical to emphasize the need for a follow-up longitudinal study that considers the program's long-term viability and potential long-term impacts.

### **Limitation of the study**

The limitation of the study is lack of baseline data, lack of farmers' previous food security status and lack of other food security indicators such as household income food security indicators were our limitations in this study. To obtain more robust and reliable information, baseline data should be included in future studies. Baseline data may assist in better understanding the farmers' households' food security status in the areas before different programs are implemented in the future.

### **7.5. Conclusion on food safety knowledge, attitude and practice of food vendors in SFP**

This study investigated the food safety knowledge, attitudes and practices of food vendors involved in SFP in Nigeria. Multiple linear regression was used to test the influence of socio-economic characteristics and sources of food safety information on food safety knowledge.

The regression results revealed that education qualification, radio and television, and food inspection institutions' information sources positively increase the food safety knowledge of food

vendors involved in the SFP. Thus, food vendors' education should be considered a criterion in selecting food vendors. These may help reduce the incidence of prevailing food poisoning and cross-contamination during food handling across schools in Nigeria. Regarding food safety attitude, both socio-demographic characteristics and food safety information sources revealed a significant impact on the food safety attitude of food vendors under the SFP. The findings on food safety attitude revealed that an increase in age, being a male food vendor, increasing years of vending experience, radio source of information, food inspection institutions, social media, and the internet all positively affect food safety attitude. These highlighted the need for utilizing the radio, social media and food inspection institutions to disseminate food safety information to the food vendors. In contrast, the increased household size and access to information from friends and colleagues had a negative impact on food safety attitudes.

Regarding food safety practices, findings revealed that years of vending experience, internet and food inspection institutions' information sources positively influence food safety practices among food handlers participating in school feeding programs. Thus, years of vending experience should be considered when selecting vendors for the programs because more experience in a particular field gives the person more value and provide means from which antecedent or previous record can be used to assess the level of food safety practices.

Findings from the study revealed that vendors have poor food safety knowledge in the study area. Thus, we recommend that Federal Food Regulatory Agencies (Federal Ministry of Health "FMoH" and National Agency for Food & Drug Administration & Control "NAFDAC") should make training mandatory for all vendors participating in the school feeding program using the Nigeria *Unified Food Safety Training Manual*. Especially the manual of the National Policy for Food System and Implementation Strategy's (NPFSIS) objectives (3.1) (WHO, 2021).

### **Limitation of the study**

The limitation of the study is lack of baseline data and no cross-sectional sample's which prevents the formation of cause-and-effect relationships, thus, potential for social desirability bias is high. Contact with food vendors was difficult due to poor mobile network coverage. To obtain more robust and reliable information, baseline data should be included in future studies. Baseline

data may assist in better understanding the food vendor food safety knowledge, attitude and practice in the areas before different programs are implemented in the future.

#### **7.6. Policy implications of the study**

The study's findings have significant policy implications. There is need to orient teachers on obesity and overweight in children. During data collection teachers wanted researcher to take measurement of overweight and obese children thinking is a sign of healthy living. As such special educational and training on food nutrition and hygiene should be introduced.

The is needed to strengthen the weak linking between farmers links to caterers, farmers links to processors by all involving all stakeholders and introducing a monitoring and supervision system in the program. Similarly, government institution responsible for lending credit need to strengthen for strong collaboration and cross-sector. Smallholder farmers need more orientation and teaching on steps and procedure required in accessing funds under the homegrown school feeding program.

As the finding from our studies revealed that prolonging the duration of the school feeding programme has a positive significant effect on pupils' educational performance and nutritional status. Therefore, a policy to cooperate with smallholder farmers, parents, caterers and federal government that provide a long-term stable funding and budgeting will improve the outcome capacity of the programme.

#### **7.7. Suggestions for further studies**

In further studies it is necessary to conduct a baseline study for the 'pre-operation exposure' condition for the set of indicators that will be used to assess the achievement of the outcomes (household food security status, pupils' nutritional status among others) and the impact expressed in the program's logical framework. These will allow a researcher to compare the condition of the same indicators at various points during the school feeding program's implementation (mid-term evaluation) and post-operation implementation (final evaluation). In future research, it is important to the conduct a study on the proximate analysis of food menus offered to the children at school in

order to assess the nutritional level of the food in terms of diversity and caloric content and estimate the impact on pupils' performance in education.



## 8. References

- Abayomi, A. A., 2018. Implications of Boko Haram operations on girl-child education in North-Eastern Nigeria. *Sabinet African Journal* **16**(1): 123-129. Available at: <https://hdl.handle.net/10520/EJC-fe1f16b84>.
- Abeokuta J. O. 2021. Food safety: Don seeks certification of food vendors, hawkers by NAFDAC. *Vanguard* July 15, 2021. ([vanguardngr.com](http://vanguardngr.com))
- Abizari, A., Buxton, C., Kwara, L., Mensah-Homiah, J., Armar-Klemesu, M., & Brouwer, I., 2014. School feeding contributes to micronutrient adequacy of Ghanaian schoolchildren. *British Journal of Nutrition*, **112**(6): 1019-1033. <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0007114514001585>.
- Adekunle D. T., Ogbogu C. O. 2016. The Effects of School Feeding Programme on Enrolment and Performance of Public Elementary School Pupils in Osun State, Nigeria; *World Journal of Education*, 6:3 <http://dx.doi.org/10.5430/wje.v6n3p39>.
- Adelman, S. W., Gilligan, D. O. and Lehrer, K. 2008. How Effective Are Food for Education Programs? A Critical Assessment of the Evidence from Developing Countries. *Food Policy Review No. 9*, International Food Policy Research Institute, Washington, DC.
- Adelman, S., Daniel O G., Konde-Lule J., and Alderman H., 2019. School Feeding Reduces Anemia Prevalence in Adolescent Girls and Other Vulnerable Household Members in a Cluster Randomized Controlled Trial in Uganda. *The Journal of Nutrition*, **149** (4): 659–666, <https://doi.org/10.1093/jn/nxy305>.
- Adenegan, K. O., Fagbemi, F., Osanyinlusi, O. I., and Omotayo, A. O. 2018. Impact of the growth enhancement support scheme (GESS) "on farmers" income in Oyo State, Nigeria. *The Journal of Developing Areas*, **52**(1): 15–28.
- Adjin, K. C., Goundan, A., Henning, C. H. C. A. and Sarr, S. 2020. Estimating the impact of agricultural cooperatives in Senegal: Propensity score matching and endogenous switching regression analysis, Working Papers of Agricultural Policy, No. WP2020-10, Kiel University, Department of Agricultural Economics, Chair of Agricultural Policy, Kiel, <https://nbn-resolving.de/urn:nbn:de:gbv:8:3-2021-00299-3>

- African Union., 2021. African Union Biennial Report on Home-Grown School Feeding (2019-2020). Addis Ababa, African Union.
- Afridi F., Barooah B., and Somanathan R. 2014. School meals and classroom effort: evidence from India, working paper, International Growth Center, Delhi, India
- Afridi, F. 2011. The Impact of School Meals on School Participation: Evidence from Rural India. *Journal of Development Studies* **47**(11):1636-1656
- Afridi, F., Barooah, B., and Somanathan, R. 2019. Hunger and Performance in the Classroom. IZA Discussion Paper No. 12627, Available at SSRN: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=3457671>
- Agyemang, S.A., Ratinger, T. and Ahado, S., 2020. Has microcredit boosted poultry production in Ghana?, *Agricultural Finance Review*, **80** (2): 135-152. <https://doi.org/10.1108/AFR-03-2019-0030>.
- Ahmed, A. U. 2004. Impact of Feeding Children in School: Evidence from Bangladesh. Commissioned by The United Nations University
- Akerele, D., 2011. Intra-household food distribution patterns and calorie inadequacy in South-Western Nigeria. *International Journal of Consumer Studies*, **35**(5): 545–551. <https://doi:10.1111/j.1470-6431.2010.00981.x>.
- Al Banna, M.H., Disu, T.R., Kundu, S. et al. 2021. Factors associated with food safety knowledge and practices among meat handlers in Bangladesh: a cross-sectional study. *Environ Health Prev Med* **26**, 84. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s12199-021-01004-5>
- Al Mamun, A. S., Hsan, K., Sarwar, M. S. and Siddique, M. R. F. 2019. Knowledge and personal hygiene practice among food handlers in public university campus of Bangladesh. *International Journal of Community Medicine and Public Health*, **6**(8): 3211.
- Alderman, H. and Headey, D.D., 2017. How Important is Parental Education for Child Nutrition? *World Development* **94**: 448–464 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.worlddev.2017.02.007>.
- Alderman, H. and Bundy, D. 2012. School Feeding Programs and Development: Are We Framing the Question Correctly? <http://wbro.oxfordjournals.org/>

- Buttenheim, A., Alderman, H. and Friedman, J. 2011. Impact evaluation of school feeding programs in Lao PDR. Policy Research Working Paper 5518
- Al-shabib, N.A., Mosilhey, H.S. and Husain, F.M. 2016. "Cross-sectional study on food safety knowledge, attitude and practices among male food handlers employed in the restaurant of King Saud University, Saudi Arabia", *Food Control* **58**: 212-217.
- Ameme DK, Abdulai M, Adjei EY, Afari EA, Nyarko KM, Asante D, et al. 2016. Foodborne disease outbreak in a resource-limited setting: A tale of missed opportunities and implications for response. *Pan Afr Med J.* 2016;23.
- Anderson PM, Butcher KE., 2006. Childhood obesity: Trends and potential causes. *Future Child* **16**:19-45. <https://www.jstor.org/stable/3556549>.
- AUDA-NEPAD 2020. African Union Development Agency. Home Grown School Feeding (HGSF) Handbook. Lessons from Botswana, Ghana and Nigeria.
- Aurino E., Gelli A., Adamba C., Osei-Akoto I., Alderman H., 2020. Food for thought? Experimental Evidence on the Learning Impacts of a Large-Scale School Feeding Program
- Adamba C., Aurino E., Gelli A., et al. 2016. Ghana Home Grown School Feeding Programme. Impact Evaluation Report. Partnership for Child Development, London. <https://www.anh-academy.org/sites/default/files/3.%20Clement.pdf>
- Ayehu, S.M. and Sahile, A.T., 2021. Body Mass Index and Associated Factors of School Absenteeism by School Feeding Program at Selected Primary Schools in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: A Comparative Study. *Hindawi Scientifica* <https://doi.org/10.1155/2021/6671468>.
- Azanaw, J., Dagne, H., Andualem, Z., Adane, T. 2020. Food Safety Knowledge, Attitude, and Practice of College Students, Ethiopia, 2019: A Cross-Sectional Study", *BioMed Research International*, <https://doi.org/10.1155/2021/6686392>
- Azanaw, J., Gebrehiwot, M. and Dagne, H. 2019. Factors associated with food safety practices among food handlers: facility-based cross-sectional study. *BMC Res Notes* **12**, 683. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s13104-019-4702-5>
- Babar N.F., Muzaffar, R., Khan, M.A. and Imdad, S., 2010. Impact of socioeconomic factors on nutritional status in primary school children. *J Ayub Med Coll*

- Abbottabad **22** (4): 15-18 <https://ayubmed.edu.pk/JAMC/PAST/22-4/Nabeela.pdf>.
- Babatunde, R.O. and Qaim, M., 2010. Impact of off-farm income on food security and nutrition in Nigeria., **35** (4): 303–311.
- Babatunde, R.O., Omotesho, O.A. and Sholotan, O.S. 2007. Socio-Economics Characteristics and Food Security Status of Farming Households in Kwara State, North-central Nigeria. *Pakistan Journal of Nutrition*, **6**: 49-58.
- Balana, B. B., Bizimana, J., Richardson, J. W., Lefore, N., Adimassu, Z. and Herbst, B. K. 2020. Economic and food security effects of small-scale irrigation technologies in northern Ghana. *Water Resources and Economics*, (), 100141–. doi: 10.1016/j.wre.2019.03.001
- Baş, M., Ersun, A.S., & Kıvanç, G. 2006. The evaluation of food hygiene knowledge, attitudes, and practices of food handlers in food businesses in Turkey, **17**(4): 0 322. <https://doi:10.1016/j.foodcont.2004.11.006>
- Baser, F., Ture, H., Abubakirova, A., Sanlier, N. and Cil, B. 2017. Structural modeling of the relationship between food safety knowledge, attitude and the behaviour of hotel staff in Turkey, *Food Control*, **73**: 438-444.
- Baxter S. D., Hardin, J.W. Guinn, C.H., Royer, J.A., Mackelprang, A.J. and Devlin, C.M., 2010. Children's body mass index, participation in school meals, and observed energy intake at school meals. *International Journal of Behavioral Nutrition and Physical Activity* 7:24. <https://doi.org/10.1186/1479-5868-7-24>.
- BBC, 2013. India deadly meal: Headteacher Meena Kumari arrested, 24, July 2013 <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-india-23436348>
- BBG 2014. Broadcasting Board of Governors by Contemporary Media Use in Nigeria. <https://www.usagm.gov/wp-content/media/2014/05/Nigeria-research-brief.pdf>
- Behrman, J. R., Alderman, H., and Hoddinott, J., 2004. Nutrition and Hunger. In B. Lomborg (Ed.), *Global Crises, Global Solutions*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press
- Belot, M., James, J., 2011. Healthy school meals and educational outcomes. *J. Health Econ.* **30** (3): 489–504.

- Berhane, H.Y., Jirström, M., Abdelmenan, S., Berhane, Y., Alsanus, B., Trenholm, J., Ekström, E.C., 2020. Social Stratification, Diet Diversity and Malnutrition among Preschoolers: A Survey of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia. *Nutrients* **12**:712. <https://doi.org/10.3390/nu12030712>.
- Bertoni, E., Di Maio, M., Molini, V., and Nisticò, R., 2019. Education is forbidden: The effect of the Boko Haram conflict on education in North-East Nigeria. *Journal of Development Economics* **141**: 102249. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jdeveco.2018.06.007>.
- Bidzakin, J.K., Fialor, S.C., Awunyo-Vitor, D. and Yahaya, I., 2019. Impact of contract farming on rice farm performance: Endogenous switching regression, *Cogent Economics & Finance*, **7**: 1618229. <https://doi.org/10.1080/23322039.2019.1618229>.
- Bigson, K., Essuman, E. K., & Lotse, C. W. 2020. Food Hygiene Practices at the Ghana School Feeding Programme in Wa and Cape Coast Cities. *Journal of Environmental and Public Health*, 2020, 1–7.
- Bocher, T.F., Alemu, B.A. and Kelbore, Z.G. 2017. Does access to credit improve household welfare? Evidence from Ethiopia using endogenous regime switching regression, *African Journal of Economic and Management Studies*, **8**: (1) 51-65. <https://doi.org/10.1108/AJEMS-03-2017-145>
- Bolarin, F. M and Bosa, S. O. 2015. Post-Harvest Losses: A Dilemma in Ensuring Food Security in Nigeria, *Journal of Natural Sciences Research* **5** (7): 2225-0921
- Bryan, J., Osendarp, S., Hughes, D., Calvaresi, E., Baghurst, K. and van Klinken, J.W., 2004. Nutrients for cognitive development in the school-aged child. *Nutr. Rev.* **62**: 295–306.
- Bundy D, Silva Nd, Horton S, Jamison DT, Patton GC, Schultz L, et al. 2018. Re-imagining school feeding: a high-return investment in human capital and local economies.
- Bundy, D., Burbano, C., Grosh, M., Gelli, A., Jukes, M. and Drake, L. 2009. Rethinking school feeding social safety nets, child development, and the education Sector. Washington DC, World Bank.

- Burke, T., Young, I. and Papadopoulos, A. 2016. Assessing food safety knowledge and preferred information sources among 19–29-year-olds. *Food Control*, **69**:83–89. <https://doi:10.1016/j.foodcont.2016.04.019>
- Buttenheim A, Alderman H, Friedman J., 2011. Impact evaluation of school feeding programs in Lao PDR. Human Development and Public Services Team. <https://ssrn.com/abstract=1736865>.
- Byrd-Bredbenner, C., Wheatley, V., Schaffner, D., Bruhn, C., Blalock, L., and Maurer, J. 2007. Development and implementation of a food safety knowledge instrument. *Journal of Food Science Education*, **6**: 46-55.
- Canadian Food Inspection Agency (CFIA). 1998. Safe Food Handling Study. A report of the Canadian Food Inspection Agency. A Report by Environics Research Group Limited June 1997 PN 4242. Available at: <http://www.inspection.gc.ca/english/corpaffr/publications/19>
- Carroll, H. C. M. 2010. The Effect of Pupil Absenteeism on Literacy and Numeracy in the Primary School. *School Psychology International*, **31**(2): 115–130. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0143034310361674>
- Cashin, K. and Lesley, O., 2018. Guide to Anthropometry: A Practical Tool for Program Planners, Managers, and Implementers. Washington, DC: Food and Nutrition Technical Assistance III Project (FANTA)/ FHI 360. <https://www.fantaproject.org/sites/default/files/resources/FANTA-Anthropometry>.
- Chakraborty T and Jayaraman, R., 2019. School feeding and learning achievement: Evidence from India's midday meal program. *Journal of Development Economics* **139**: 249–265, <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jdeveco.2018.10.011>.
- Chen, C., Chen, H., & Hsu, H. (2020). Maternal Prepregnancy Body Mass Index, Gestational Weight Gain, and Risk of Adverse Perinatal Outcomes in Taiwan: A Population-Based Birth Cohort Study. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, **17**(4): 1221
- Chepkwony, B.C., Kariuki, B.M., & Kosgei, L.J. 2013. School Feeding Program and its impact on academic achievement in ECDE in Roret Division, Bureti District in Kenya. *Journal of Emerging Trends in Educational Research and Policy Studies (JETERAPS)* **4**(3): 407-412

- Chi, F.F., Yan, H., Nan, J., Dong, X.N., Wang, Y.X., Zhang, L.Q., Ji, Z. and Zhang, R.J. 2017. A survey on the awareness and satisfaction of the national food safety standards in Shaanxi province among relevant personnel. *Foreign Med. Sci. Sect. Medgeogr.* **38**: 122–125
- Chikaire, J.U., Ani, A.O., Atoma, C.N., Tijjani, A.R. 2015. Extension services for effective agricultural risk management in Orlu agricultural zone of Imo State, Nigeria. *Schol. J. Agric. Vet. Sci.*, **2**(1A): 1–8.
- Chuang, E., Thomas, M. and Feng, Y. 2021. Young adult food safety knowledge gaps and perceptions of roommates' food handling practices: A survey of university students in Indiana. *Food Control*, **126**, 108055. <https://doi:10.1016/j.foodcont.2021.108055>
- Corsi, S., Marchisio, L. V. and Orsi, L. 2017. Connecting smallholder farmers to local markets: Drivers of collective action, land tenure and food security in East Chad Land Use Policy **68**: 39–4740
- Cortese, R. D. M., Veiros, M. B., Feldman, C., & Cavalli, S. B. 2016. Food safety and hygiene practices of vendors during the chain of street food production in Florianopolis, Brazil: A cross-sectional study. *Food Control*, **62**: 178–186.
- da Cunha, D.T., Fiorotti, R.M., Baldasso, J.G., de Sousa, M., Fontanezi, N.M., Caivano, S., Stedefeldt, E., Vera de Rosso, V. & Rubim Camargo, M.C., 2013. Improvement of food safety in school kitchens during a long-term intervention period: a strategy based on the knowledge, attitude and practice triad, *Food Control*, <https://doi:10.1016/j.foodcont.2013.06.003>
- da Vitória, A.G., de Souza Couto Oliveira, J., de Almeida Pereira, L.C. et al. 2021. Food safety knowledge, attitudes and practices of food handlers: A cross-sectional study in school kitchens in Espírito Santo, Brazil. *BMC Public Health* **21**: 349. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s12889-021-10282-1>
- Dagne, H., Raju, R. P., Andualem, Z., Hagos, T. and Addis, K. 2019. Food Safety Practice and Its Associated Factors among Mothers in Debarq Town, Northwest Ethiopia: Community-Based Cross-Sectional Study", *BioMed Research International*, ID 1549131, <https://doi.org/10.1155/2019/1549131>

- Daily post. 2017. Queen's College shutdown as diarrhoea kills two students. Daily post. 2017 Feb 28; Available from: [Queen's College shutdown as diarrhoea kills two students - Daily Post Nigeria](#)
- Danso-Abbeam, G., Ehiakpor, D.S. and Aidoo, R. 2018. Agricultural extension and its effects on farm productivity and income: insight from Northern Ghana. *Agric and Food Security* 7:74
- Dehghan, P., Pournaghiazar, F., Azamiaghdash, S., Sohraby, Y., Dadkhah, H., & Mohammadzadehaghdash, H. 2017. Knowledge and attitude towards health and food safety among students of Tabriz University of Medical Sciences, Tabriz, Iran. *Journal of Analytical Research in Clinical Medicine*, 5(2): 62–68.
- Deitchler M, Ballard T, Swindale A, Coates J., 2011. Introducing a simple measure of household hunger for cross-cultural use. Academy for Educational Development. Retrieved from <https://policycommons.net/artifacts/1486199/introducing-a-simple-measure-of-household-hunger-for-cross-cultural-use/2145141/> on 18 Jun 2022. CID: 20.500.12592/rzckbw.
- Desalegn, T.A., Gebremedhin, S., Alemayehu, F.R., Stoecker, B.J. 2021. The effect of school feeding programme on class absenteeism and academic performance of schoolchildren in Southern Ethiopia: A prospective cohort study. *Public Health Nutr.* 24: 3066–3074.
- Devereux, S. 2016. Social protection for enhanced food security in sub-Saharan Africa *Food Policy* 60: 52–62
- Dheressa, D.K. 2011. Education in focus: Impacts of School Feeding Program on school participation: A case study in Dara Woreda of Sidama Zone, Southern Ethiopia (Master's Thesis, Norwegian University of Life Sciences, Norway).
- Dinku, A.M., Mekonnen, T.C. and Adilu, G.S., 2020. Child dietary diversity and food (in)security as a potential correlate of child anthropometric indices in the context of urban food system in the cases of north-central Ethiopia. *J Health Popul Nutr* 39, 11. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s41043-020-00219-6>
- Dinku, Y., 2019. The Impact of Public Works Programme on Child Labour in Ethiopia. *South African Journal of Economics*, 87(3): 283-301, <https://doi.org/10.1111/saje.12226>.



- Dipo, L. 2018. School Feeding Programme: FG Official Caught Stealing 200 Crates of Eggs. On 24 May, 2018. ThisDay newspaper [School Feeding Programme: FG Official Caught Stealing 200 Crates of Eggs | THISDAYLIVE](#)
- Drake L, Fernandes M, Aurino E, Kiamba J, Giyose B, Burbano C, et al. 2017. School feeding programs in middle childhood and adolescence. Child and Adolescent Health and Development 3rd edition: The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development/The World Bank.
- Drake, L., McMahon, B., Burbano, C., Singh, S., Gelli, A., Cirri, G., and Bundy, D. 2012. School Feeding: Linking Education, Health and Agricultural Development Paper for the 2012 International Conference on Child Development. China Development Research Foundation
- Drake, L., Woolnough, A., Burbano, C. & Bundy, D. 2016. Global school feeding sourcebook: Lessons from 14 countries. London, Imperial College Press.
- Dreze, J., Goyal, A., 2003. The future of mid-day meals. Econ. Polit. Wkly. November. 1: 4673- 4683.
- DTM, 2022. Displacement Tracking Matrix Nigeria North-East Zone, <https://displacement.iom.int/sites/default/files/public/reports/DTM%20Round%20040%20Baseline%20Dashboard.pdf>
- El Hioui, M., Ahami, A., Aboussaleh, Y. and Rusinek, S., 2016. The relationship between nutritional status and educational achievements in the rural school children of Morocco," Journal of Neurology and Neurological Disorders, **3**(1): 101-108, <https://doi:10.15744/2454-4981.3.101>.
- Espejo, F., Burbano, C., Galliano, E. 2009. Home Grown School Feeding: A Framework to Link School Feeding with Local Agricultural Production. World Food Programme, Rome.
- Essuman, A. and Bosumtwi-Sam, C., 2013. School feeding and educational access in rural Ghana: Is poor targeting and delivery limiting impact? International Journal of Educational Development, **33** (3): 253–262.
- Falade, O., Otemuyiwa, I., Oluwasola, O., Oladipo, W. and Adewusi, S., 2012. School Feeding Programme in Nigeria: The Nutritional Status of Pupils in a Public

- Primary School in Ile-Ife, Osun State, Nigeria, Food and Nutrition Sciences, **3** (5): 596-605.
- FANTA, 2006. Developing and Validating Simple Indicators of Dietary Quality and Energy Intake of Infants and Young Children in Developing Countries: Summary of findings from analysis of 10 data sets. Working Group on Infant and Young Child Feeding Indicators. Food and Nutrition Technical Assistance (FANTA) Project, Academy for Educational Development (AED), Washington, D.C. available at: <https://www.fantaproject.org/research/indicators-dietary-quality-intake-children>.
- FAO and WFP. 2018. Home-Grown School Feeding Resource Framework. Technical Document. Rome. 170 pp. [www.fao.org/3/ca0957en/CA0957EN.pdf](http://www.fao.org/3/ca0957en/CA0957EN.pdf)
- FAO, IFAD, UNICEF, WFP and WHO., 2021. The State of Food Security and Nutrition in the World 2021. Transforming food systems for food security, improved nutrition and affordable healthy diets for all. Rome, FAO. <https://doi.org/10.4060/cb4474en>
- FAO 2012. The state of food insecurity in the World. The 2012 edition. Retrieved from: [www.fao.org/docrep/016/13027e00](http://www.fao.org/docrep/016/13027e00).
- Ferk, C. C., Calder, B. L., and Camire, M. E. 2016. Assessing the food safety knowledge of university of Maine students. Journal of Food Science Education, **15**(1): 14–22.
- Fink, G., Peet, E., Danaei, G., et al. 2016. 'Schooling and wage income losses due to early-childhood growth faltering in developing countries: National, regional, and global estimates', American Journal of Clinical Nutrition, **104**(1): 104–112.
- Finkelstein J, Mehta S, Udipi S, Ghugre P S, Luna S V., and others., 2015. A Randomised Trial of Iron-Biofortified Pearl Millet in School Children in India. Journal of Nutrition **145** (7): 1576–81.
- Fortes A. R., Ferreira. V., Simões. E.B., Baptista, I., Grando, S. and Sequeira, E. 2020. Food Systems and Food Security: The Role of Small Farms and Small Food Businesses in Santiago Island, Cabo Verde. Agriculture 10, 216
- Foster, G. D., Sherman, S., Borradaile, K. E., Grundy, K. M., Vander Veur, S. S., Nachmani, J., Shults, J., 2008. A Policy-Based School Intervention to Prevent

- Overweight and Obesity. *PEDIATRICS*, **121**:(4) e794–e802. <https://doi:10.1542/peds.2007-1365>.
- Fotopoulos, C., Kafetzopoulos, D. and Gotzamani, K. 2011. Critical factors for effective implementation of the HACCP system: A pareto analysis. *British Food Journal*, **113**(5): 578-597.
- Frost, M.B., Forste, R. and Haas D.W., 2005. Maternal education and child nutritional status in Bolivia: finding the links., **60**:(2): 395–407. <http://doi:10.1016/j.socscimed.2004.05.010>.
- Gan, C. and Wang, W. 2015. Uses and gratifications of social media: A comparison of microblog and WeChat. *J. Syst. Inf. Technol*, **17**:351–363.
- Garry, E. 1996. Truancy. Office of Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention, U.S. Department of Justice.
- Gebru, G. W., Ichoku, H.E., and Phil-Eze, P.O. 2020. Determinants of smallholder farmers' adoption of adaptation strategies to climate change in Eastern Tigray National Regional State of Ethiopia
- Geday, E.A., Degefa, T., Martine, P. and Etienne, M. 2016. Food Security and Nutrition Impacts of Smallholder Farmers' Participation in Dairy Value Chain in Ethiopia.
- Gelli, A., Aurino, E., Folson, G., Arhinful, D. et al., 2019. School Meals Program Implemented at Scale in Ghana Increases Height-for-Age during Midchildhood in Girls and in Children from Poor Households: A Cluster Randomized Trial. *The Journal of Nutrition* **149**:1434–1442.
- Gelli, A., Masset, E., Folson, G., Kusi, A. et al., 2016. Evaluation of alternative school feeding models on nutrition, education, agriculture and other social outcomes in Ghana: rationale, randomised design and baseline data. *Trials* **17**:37 <https://10.1186/s13063-015-1116-0>.
- Gesme, D. and Wiseman, M. 2010. How to implement change in practice. *Journal of Oncology Practice*. **6**(5):257-9.
- Gizaw, Z. 2019. Public health risks related to food safety issues in the food market: a systematic literature review. *Environ Health Prev Med* **24**, 68.

- Gleason P, Briefel R, Wilson A, Dodd AH., 2009. Mathematica Policy Research, Inc: School meal program participation and its association with dietary patterns and childhood obesity, Contractor and Cooperator Report Number 55. <http://hdl.handle.net/10113/35896>.
- Global Alliance for Improved Nutrition (GAIN). 2020. Analysis of Food Safety Investments in Nigeria: A Review. A USAID EatSafe Project Report.
- Gottfried, M.A. 2014. Chronic Absenteeism and Its Effects on Students' Academic and Socioemotional Outcomes, *Journal of Education for Students Placed at Risk (JESPAR)*, **19**(2): 53-75
- Government of Nigeria, 2018. Investing in Our People: A Brief on the National Social Investment. [https://socialprotection.org/discover/legal\\_policy](https://socialprotection.org/discover/legal_policy).
- Grantham-McGregor S., Chang S., Walker S. P., 1988. Evaluation of school feeding programs: Some Jamaican examples. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition*. **67**:785S-789S. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/ajcn/67.4.785S>.
- Green, E. J., and Knechtges, P. L. 2015. Food safety knowledge and practices of young adults. *Journal of Environmental Health*, **77**(10): 18-24.
- Griffith, C.J., Jackson, L.M. and Lues, R. 2017. The food safety culture in a large South African food service complex: Perspectives on a case study, *British Food Journal*, **119**(4): 729-743.
- Grillenberger M., Neumann C., Murphy S., Bwibo N., Veer P, Hautvast J., 2013. Food supplements have a positive impact on weight gain and the addition of animal source foods increases lean body mass of Kenyan school children. *J Nutr*. **133**(11):3957–64. <https://doi.org/10.1093/jn/133.11.3957s>.
- Guo, S., Fraser., M., Chen, Q. (2020). Propensity Score Analysis: Recent Debate and Discussion. *Journal of the Society for Social Work and Research*, **11**(3): 463-482
- Hanson, M. A. and Gluckman, P. D., 2011. Developmental origins of health and disease: Moving from biological concepts to interventions and policy. *International Journal of Gynecology & Obstetrics*, **115**: S3–S5. [https://doi:10.1016/s0020-7292\(11\)60003-9](https://doi:10.1016/s0020-7292(11)60003-9).

- He F. (2009). School Feeding Programs and Enrollment: Evidence from Sri Lanka  
Hinrichs,
- Heckman, J.J., Ichimura, H. and Todd, P.E., 1997. "Matching as an econometric evaluation estimator: evidence from evaluating a job training programme", *The Review of Economic Studies*, **64**: (4) 605-654, <https://doi.org/10.2307/2971733>.
- Herrmann, R., Nkonya, E. and Faße, A. 2018. Food value chain linkages and household food security in Tanzania. *Food Sec.* **10**:827–839. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-018-0792-5>
- Hertzog, M.A. 2008. Considerations in Determining Sample size for Pilot Studies. *Research in Nursing and Health* **31**:180-191. <https://doi.org/10.1002/nur.20247>.
- Heyne, D., Gren-Landell, M., Melvin, G., Gentle-Genitty, C. 2019. Differentiation Between School Attendance Problems: Why and How? *Cognitive and Behavioral Practice*, **26** (1): 8-34.
- Hochfeld, T., Graham, L., Patel, L., Moodley, J., Ross, E. 2016. Does school breakfast make a difference? An evaluation of an in-school breakfast programme in South Africa. *Int. J. Educ. Dev.* **51**:1–9.
- Howes M, McEwen S, Griffiths M, Harris L. 1996. Food handler certification by home study: Measuring changes in knowledge and behavior. *Dairy, Food Environ Sanit.* **16**:(11)737–44.
- Husain, N., Rosmawati, N., Muda, W., Manan, W., Jamil, N. I. N., Hanafi, N. and Abdul Rahman, R. 2016. Effect of food safety training on food handlers' knowledge and practices: A randomized controlled trial. *British Food Journal*, **118**: 795–808
- IFAD. 2014. Investing in smallholder family agriculture for global food security and nutrition. IFAD post-2015 Policy Brief 3. Rome: IFAD
- Ijaiya, G.T. and Abdulraheem, A. 2000. Commercial banks credits to the agricultural sector and poverty reduction in Nigeria: A calibration analysis. *Nig. J. Agribiz. Rural Dev.*, **1**: 143–157.

- Imbens, G. W., and Wooldridge J.M., 2009. "Recent Developments in the Econometrics of Program Evaluation." *Journal of Economic Literature*, **47**(1):5-86 <https://doi.org/10.1257/jel.47.1.5>.
- IPC. 2022. Acute Malnutrition Analysis Northeast, Nigeria: Acute Malnutrition Situation September - December 2021 and Projections for January April 2022 and May-August 2022. Available at: <https://www.ipcinfo.org/ipc-country-analysis/details-map/es/c/1155360/>
- Jacoby, E., Cueto, S. and Pollitt, E. 1996. Benefits of a school breakfast program among Andean children in Huaraz, Peru. *Food and Nutrition Bulletin* **17**(1):54–64. <https://doi.org/10.1177/156482659601700111>.
- Jamie I. B., Jefferson D. M. and Brianna L. G. 2017. The effect of egg supplementation on growth parameters in children participating in a school feeding program in rural Uganda: a pilot study, *Food & Nutrition Research*, **61**:1, 1330097,
- Jimi, N.A., Nikolov, P.V., Malek, M.A. et al. 2019. The effects of access to credit on productivity: separating technological changes from changes in technical efficiency. *J Prod Anal* 52: 37–55. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11123-019-00555-8>
- Jomaa, L. H., McDonnell, E., and Probart, C. 2011. School feeding programs in developing countries: Impacts on children's health and educational outcomes. *Nutrition Reviews*, **69** (2):83-98.
- Joshi, P. K., Joshi, L., and Birthal, B. S. 2006. Diversification and its impact on smallholders: evidence from a study on vegetable production. *Agricultural Economics Research Review*, 19
- Kabubo-Mariara J., Ndenge G. K., Mwabu D. K., 2008. Determinants of Children's Nutritional Status in Kenya: Evidence from Demographic and Health Surveys. *J Afr Econ.*, <https://10.1093/jae/ejn024>.
- Kang, Z.Y., Guan, X.L., and Yang, H.X. 2019. On online food safety co-regulation. *Food Sci.* **40**: 339–346. 18.
- Kazianga, H., Dewalque, D., and Alderman H. 2009. Educational and Health Impacts of Two School Feeding Schemes: Evidence from a Randomised Trial in Rural Burkina Faso. Policy Research Working Paper No. 4976. Washington, D.C.,

<https://openknowledge.worldbank.org/bitstream/handle/10986/4187/WPS4976.pdf>

- Kazianga, H., Dewalque, D., and Alderman H. Et al. 2012. Educational and Child Labour Impacts of Two Food-for-Education Schemes: Evidence from a Randomised Trial in Rural Burkina Faso, *Journal of African Economies*, **21**:(5) 723–760, <https://doi.org/10.1093/jae/ejs010>
- Kazianga, H., Levy, D., Linden, L. L., Sloan, M. 2012. The effects of "girl-friendly" schools: Evidence from the BRIGHT school construction program in Burkina Faso, IZA Discussion Papers, No. 6574, Institute for the Study of Labor (IZA), Bonn, <http://nbn-resolving.de/urn:nbn:de:101:1-201301213963>
- Kehinde A.D., Adeyemo, R. and Ogundeji, A.A. 2021. Does social capital improve farm productivity and food security? Evidence from cocoa-based farming households in Southwestern Nigeria, *Heliyon* **7** (2021) e06592.
- Kissoly, L., Faße, A. and Grote, U. 2017. The integration of smallholders in agricultural value chain activities and food security: evidence from rural Tanzania. *Food Sec.* **9**:1219–1235 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-016-0642-2>
- Koç, B. and Ceylan, M. 2009. Consumer-awareness and information sources on food safety: A case study of Eastern Turkey", *Nutrition & Food Science*, **39** (6):643-654. <https://doi.org/10.1108/00346650911002977>
- Kornelis, M., De Jonge, J., Frewer, L. and Dagevos, H. 2007. Consumer Selection of Food-Safety Information Sources, *Risk Analysis*, **27**(2): 327–335. <https://doi:10.1111/j.1539-6924.2007.00885.x>
- Kristjansson E. A, Robinson V, Petticrew M, MacDonald B, Krasevec J, Janzen L, Greenhalgh T, Wells G, MacGowan J, Farmer A, Shea BJ, Mayhew A, Tugwell P. 2006. School feeding for improving the physical and psychosocial health of disadvantaged students. *Campbell Systematic Reviews* 2006:14 <https://doi:10.4073/csr.2006.14>.
- Kristjansson, E. A. Gelli. A., Welch.V., Greenhalgh, T., Liberato, S., Francis, D., Espejo, F. 2016. Costs, and cost-outcome of school feeding programmes and feeding programmes for young children. Evidence and recommendations. *International*

Journal of Educational Development **48**: 79–8380.  
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijedudev.2015.11.011>.

Kunodu, A.P., Ofosu, D.B. and Aboagye, E. 2016). Food safety knowledge, attitude and self-reported practices of food handlers in institutional foodservice in Accra, Ghana", *Food Control*, **69**: 324-330.

Kwol V.S., Eluwole K.K., Avci T. & Lasisi T.T., 2019. Another look into the Knowledge Attitude Practice (KAP) model for food control: An investigation of the mediating role of food handlers' attitudes., *Food Control* ,  
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2019.107025>.

Littlecott, H. J., Moore, G.F., Moore, L., Lyons, R.A., Murphy, S. 2015. Association between breakfast consumption and educational outcomes in 9–11-year-old children. *Public Health Nutr.* **19**:1575–1582.

Laura A. B., Valerie K. Y., Kevin R. R., Carol W. S. and Amber D. H. 2009. Appreciation of Food Safety Practices Based on Level of Experience, *Journal of Foodservice Business Research*, **12** (2): 134-154, DOI: 10.1080/15378020902910462

Lawson, T.M. 2012. Impact of school feeding programs on educational, nutritional, and agricultural development goals: a systematic review of literature (Master's Thesis, Michigan State University, USA).

Lehr, C. A., Sinclair, M. F., and Christenson, S. L. 2004. Addressing student engagement and truancy prevention during the elementary school years: A replication study of the Check & Connect model. *Journal of Education for Students Placed at Risk*, **9**: 279-301.

Leroy JL, Ruel M, Frongillo EA, Harris J, Ballard TJ. 2015. Measuring the food Access Dimension of food Security: A Critical Review and Mapping of indicators. *Food and Nutrition Bulletin* **36**:167-195.

Levinger, B. 2005. School feeding, school reform and food security: Connecting the dots, the United Nations University *Food and Nutrition Bulletin*. **26** (2):170-178

Li, H., and Wei, L. 2017. Functions and roles of social media in media transformation in China: A case study of "@CCTV NEWS". *Telemat. Inf.* **34**:774–785.



- Li-Cohen, A. E. and Bruhn, C. M. 2002. Safety of consumer handling of fresh produce from the time of purchase to the plate: a comprehensive consumer survey. *Journal of Food Protection*, **65** (8):1287-1296
- Liu, P. and Ma, L. 2016. Food scandals, media exposure, and citizens' safety concerns: A multilevel analysis across Chinese cities. *Food Policy* **63**:102–111
- Low, W. Y., Jani, R., Halim, H. A., Alias, A. and Moy, F. M. 2016. Determinants of food hygiene knowledge among youths: A cross-sectional online study. *Food Control*, **59**: 88–93. doi: 10.1016/j.foodcont.2015.04.032
- Luo, X., Xu, X., Chen, H., et al. 2019. Food safety related knowledge, attitudes, and practices (KAP) among the students from nursing, education and medical college in Chongqing, China. *Food Control* **95**:181–188
- Ma, W. and Abdulai, A. 2016. Does cooperative membership improve household welfare? Evidence from apple farmers in China, *Food Policy* **58**: 94–102, <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodpol.2015.12.002>.
- Madaki, M. Y., & Bavorova, M. 2019. Food safety knowledge of food vendors of higher educational institutions in Bauchi state, Nigeria. *Food Control*. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2019.06.02>
- Madaki, M.Y. and Miroslava, B. 2021. Determinants of food safety behaviour among food vendors: the case of Nigeria", *British Food Journal*, **123** (12): 3857-3875. <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-02-2020-0143>
- Maddalla, G.S., (1983). *Limited Dependent and Qualitative Variables in Econometrics*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK. [http://public.econ.duke.edu/~vjh3/e262p\\_07S](http://public.econ.duke.edu/~vjh3/e262p_07S).
- Maslow, A. H. 1943. A theory of human motivation. *Psychological Review*, **50**(4): 370 - 396. <https://doi.org/10.1037/h0054346>
- Masset, E., Gelli, A. 2013. Improving community development by linking agriculture, nutrition and education: design of a randomised trial of "homegrown" school feeding in Mali. *Trials* 14, 55 <https://doi.org/10.1186/1745-6215-14-55>
- Mayen, C., Balagtas, J., and Alexander, C., 2010. Technology adoption and technical efficiency: organic and conventional dairy farms in the United States, *American Journal of Agricultural Economics*, **92** (1): 181-195.

- McEwan, P. J. 2013. The impact of Chile's school feeding program on education outcomes. *Economics of Education Review*, **32**:122–139.
- Medeiros, L. C., Hillers, V. N., Chen, G., Bergmann, V., Kednall, P., & Schroeder, M. 2004. Design and development of food safety knowledge and attitude scales for consumer food safety education. *Journal of the American Dietetic Association*, **104**(11):1671-s1677.
- Meme, M. M., W.Kogi-Makau, N.M. Muroki, and R.K. Mwadime. 1998. Energy and protein intake and nutritional status of primary School Children 5 to 10 years of age in schools with and without feeding programmes in Nyambene District, Kenya. *Food and Nutrition Bulletin* **19**(4): 334–42
- Mensah, C. 2018. Incentivising smallholder farmer livelihoods and constructing food security through homegrown school feeding: evidence from Northern Ghana. *Brazilian Journal of International Law* **15**(3): 490-504.
- Metwally, A.M., El-Sonbaty, M.M., El Etreby, L.A. et al., 2020. Impact of National Egyptian school feeding program on growth, development, and school achievement of school children. *World Journal of Paediatric* **16**: 393–400. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12519-020-00342-8>.
- Mgqibandaba, P.Z., Madilo, F. K., Du-Preez, C.J., Mjoka, J. and Unathi, K. (2020) Evaluating food safety and hygiene knowledge and practices among foodservice staff of feeding scheme in the primary schools in Soweto, South Africa, *Journal of Food Safety*. **40**: e12792
- Miyawaki, A., Lee, J.S. and Kobayashi, Y. (2019). Impact of the school lunch program on overweight and obesity among junior high school students: a nationwide study in Japan, *Journal of Public Health*, **41** (2): 362–370, <https://doi.org/10.1093/pubmed/fdy095>
- Mojo, D., Fischer, C., and Degefa, T., 2017. The determinants and economic impacts of membership in coffee farmer cooperatives: recent evidence from rural Ethiopia. *Journal of Rural Studies*, **50**: 84–94.
- Mokdad, A.H., Marks, J.S., Stroup, D.F. and Gerberding, J.L., 2004. Actual causes of death in the United States (2000). *Journal of the American Medical Association* **291**(10): 1238–1245. <https://doi.org/10.1001/jama.291.10.1238>.

- Monney, I., Agyei, D., Owusu, W., 2013. Hygienic practices among food vendors in educational institutions in Ghana: the case of Konongo. *Foods* **2** (3): 282–294.
- Montalbano, P., Pietrelli, R. and Salvatici, L. 2018. Participation in the market chain and food security: The case of the Ugandan maize farmers. *Food policy* **76** :81-98
- Moore G. F, Tapper K., Murphy., Lynch R., Raisanen L., Pimm, C., & Moore L., 2007. Associations between deprivation, attitudes towards eating breakfast and breakfast eating behaviors in 9–11-year-olds. *Public Health Nutr* **10**: 582–589. <https://doi.org/10.1017/s1368980007699558>.
- Moreb, N. A., Priyadarshini, A. and Jaiswal, A. K. 2017. Knowledge of Food Safety and Food Handling Practices amongst Food Handlers in the Republic of Ireland. *Food Control*, (), S0956713517302633–. doi:10.1016/j.foodcont.2017.05.020
- Morgan, K., Bastia, T., Kanemasu, T., 2007. Home Grown: The New Era of School Feeding. School of City and Regional Planning, Cardiff University, Cardiff.
- Morrissey, T. W., Hutchison, L., and Winsler, A. 2014. Family income, school attendance, and academic achievement in elementary school. *Developmental Psychology*, **50** (3): 741–753.
- Mortlock, M.P., Peter, A.C. and Griffith, C.J. 2000. A national survey of food hygiene training and qualification level in UK food industry", *International Journal Environmental Health Research*, **10**: 111-123.
- Munthali, A. C., Mvula, P. M., and Silo, L. 2014. Early childhood development: The role of community-based childcare centres in Malawi. *Springer Plus*, **3**: 305. doi:10.1186/2193-1801-3-305.
- Murphy, J. M., 2007. Breakfast and Learning: An Updated Review. *Current Nutrition and Food Science* **3** (1): 3–36. <http://dx.doi.org/10.2174/1573401310703010003>.
- Mustapha, M., Kamaruddin, R.B. and Dewi, S. 2018. Factors Affecting Rural Farming Households Food Security Status in Kano, Nigeria. *International Journal of Management Research & Review* **8**(9): 1-19
- Mutisya, M., Ngware, M.W., Kabiru, C.W., and Kandala, N. 2016. The effect of education on household food security in two informal urban settlements in Kenya:

- a longitudinal analysis. access at Springerlink.com Food Sec **8**:743–756 DOI [10.1007/s12571-016-0589-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-016-0589-3)
- Mwendwa, E. M. and Gori, J. M. 2019. Relationship Between School Feeding Programmes and the Pupils' School Attendance in Public Primary Schools in Kitui County, Kenya. International journal for innovation, education and research, 7(10): 1-14. <https://doi.org/10.31686/ijer.Vol7.Iss10.1669>
- Naeem, N., Raza, S., Mubeen, H., Siddiqui, S. A. and Khokhar, R. 2018. Food safety knowledge, attitude, and food handling practices of household women in Lahore. Journal of Food Safety, (), e12513–. doi:10.1111/jfs.12513
- National Bureau of Statistics, 2019. WAEC results statistics 2016-2018. Available at: [https://education.gov.ng/wp-content/uploads/2019/10/WAEC\\_RESULTS](https://education.gov.ng/wp-content/uploads/2019/10/WAEC_RESULTS).
- National Bureau of Statistics, 2020. Nigeria in 2019: Economic review and 2017-2019 outlook. Retrieved from <https://www.nbs.org/>.
- National Bureau of Statistics. 2021. Nigerian Gross Domestic Product Report (Expenditure and Income Approach) (Q1, Q2, Q3, & Q4 2020) [www.nigerianstat.gov.ng](http://www.nigerianstat.gov.ng)
- NBS, 2022. Nigerian Unemployment rate Q2 2022 Report. <https://www.nigerianstat.gov.ng/>
- NHGSFP, 2016. Nigeria Home Grown School Feeding Strategic Plan 2016-2020 report [nigl69078.pdf \(fao.org\)](https://nigl69078.pdf(fao.org))
- NHGSFP, 2020. National Home-Grown School Feeding Programme. [www.nhgsfp.gov.ng](http://www.nhgsfp.gov.ng)
- Nigusse, D. and Kumie, A. 2012. Food hygiene practices and prevalence of intestinal parasites among food handlers working in Mekelle university student's cafeteria. Mekelle. Garjss, **1**(4):65–71.
- Nikiema, P.R. 2019. The Impact of School Feeding Programmes on Educational Outcomes: Evidence from Burkina Faso. J. Afr. Econ. **28**: 323–341.

- National Population Commission (NPC) [Nigeria] and ICF. 2019. Nigeria Demographic and Health Survey 2018. Abuja, Nigeria, and Rockville, Maryland, USA: NPC and ICF.
- Neervoort, F., Rosenstiel, I.V., Bongers, V., Demetriades, M., Shacola, M. and Wolffers, I. 2013. Effect of a School Feeding Programme on Nutritional Status and Anaemia in an Urban Slum: A Preliminary Evaluation in Kenya, *Journal of Tropical Pediatrics*, Volume **59** (3):165–174
- Nkosi, N. V. and Tabit, F. T. 2021. The food safety knowledge of street food vendors and the sanitary conditions of their street food vending environment in the Zululand District, South Africa. *Heliyon*, 7(7), e07640. <https://doi:10.1016/j.heliyon.2021.e07640>
- Nzimande, Z.Z.F. 2014. Towards a sustainable approach to alleviate food insecurity through communal gardens: a case of Zimiseleni and Ifalesizwe, KwaZulu-Natal <http://hdl.handle.net/10413/12836>
- Obonyo, J.A. 2009. Effects of School Feeding Program on Pupils Participation in Public Day Primary Schools in Yala Division, Kenya. University of Nairobi.
- Odemenem, I.U., Obinne, C.P.O. 2010. Assessing the factors influencing the utilization of improved cereal crop production technologies by small scale farmers in Nigeria. *Ind. J. Sci. Tech.*, **3**(1):180–183.
- Ogbeche, D. 2016. Food poisoning: 71 schoolgirls hospitalized in Kebbi. Published on March 14, 2016, by Daily Post. [Food poisoning: 71 school girls hospitalised in Kebbi - Daily Post Nigeria](#)
- Ogunniyi, A. I., Omotoso, S. O., Salman, K. K., Omotayo, A. O., Olagunju, K. O., and Aremu, A. O. 2021. Socioeconomic Drivers of Food Security among Rural Households in Nigeria: Evidence from Smallholder Maize Farmers. *Social Indicators Research*, **155**(2): 583–599. <http://doi:10.1007/s11205-020-02590-7>
- Omondi I., Rao E. J. O, Karimov A. A., Baltenweck I. 2017. Processor linkages and farm household productivity: evidence from dairy hubs in East. *Agribusiness*, Africa <https://doi.org/10.1002/agr.21492>

- Omotayo, A. O. 2017. Economics of farming household's food intake and health-capital in Nigeria: A two-stage probit regression approach. *The Journal of Developing Areas*, **51**(4): 109–125.
- Onyeaka, H., Ekwebelem, O.C., Eze, U.A., Onwuka, Q.I., Aleke, J., Nwaiwu, O. and Chionuma, J.O. 2021. Improving Food Safety Culture in Nigeria: A Review of Practical Issues. *Foods* 10, 1878. <https://doi.org/10.3390/foods10081878> R
- Osaili T.M., Al-Nabulsi A.A. and Allah Krasneh H.D. 2018. Food safety knowledge among foodservice staff at the universities in Jordan, *Food Control*, doi: 10.1016/j.foodcont.2018.02.011.
- Pang, F. and Toh, S.P. 2008. Hawker food industry: food safety/public health strategies in Malaysia, *Nutrition and Food Science*, **38**: 41-51.
- Parry-Hanson Kunadu A., Ofosu D.B., Aboagye E. and Tano-Debrah K. 2016. Food safety knowledge, attitudes and self-reported practices of food handlers in institutional foodservice in Accra, Ghana, *Food Control*, doi: 10.1016/j.foodcont.2016.05.011.
- Peel, M.J. 2018. Addressing Unobserved Selection Bias in Accounting Studies: The Bias Minimization Method, *European Accounting Review*, **27** (1): 173-183
- Pelletier, D.L. K., Deneke, Y., Kidane, B. H. and Negussie, F. 1995. The food–first bias and nutritional policy: Lessons from Ethiopia. *Food Policy* **20** (4): 279-98 [https://doi.org/10.1016/0306-9192\(95\)00026-7](https://doi.org/10.1016/0306-9192(95)00026-7).
- Premarathne J.M.K.J.K, et. al. 2017. Microbiological food safety in Malaysia from the academician's perspective, *Food Research*. **1**(6): 183–202. <https://doi.org/10.26656/fr.2017.6.013>.
- Premium Times, 2018. Three boarding school students die of suspected food poisoning, November 25, 2018, report. ([premiumtimesng.com](http://premiumtimesng.com))
- Ragasa, C. and Mazunda, J. 2018. The impact of agricultural extension services in the context of a heavily subsidized input system: The case of Malawi. *World Development* **105**: 25–47
- Rampersaud, G. C., Mark, A. P., Beverly, L. G., Judi, A., and Jordan, D. M., 2005. Breakfast Habits, Nutritional Status, Body Weight, and Academic Performance in

- Children and Adolescents. *Journal of the American Dietetic Association* **105** (5): 743–60, <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jada.2005.02.007>.
- Read, M.S. (1973). Malnutrition, hunger, behaviour, Hunger, I.I. school feeding programs, and behavior. *J. Am. Diet. Assoc.* **63** (4): 386–391.
- Redmond, E. C., and Griffith, C. J. 2005. Consumer perceptions of food safety education sources. *British Food Journal*, **107**(7): 467–483. doi:10.1108/00070700510606882
- Rendall-Mkosi, K., Wenhold, F., and Sibanda, N. B. 2013. Case study of the national school nutrition programme in South Africa. PCD, NEPAD, University of Pretoria. Available at [http://hgsf-global.org/en/component/docman/doc\\_details/404-case-study-of-the-national-school-nutrition-programme-in-south-africa](http://hgsf-global.org/en/component/docman/doc_details/404-case-study-of-the-national-school-nutrition-programme-in-south-africa)
- Rennie, D.M. (1995). Health education model and food hygiene education, *Journal of Royal Social Health*, **115**: 75-79.
- Roberts, K. R., Barrett, B. B., Howells, A. D., Shanklin, C. W., Pilling, V. K., and Brannon, L. A. 2008. Food safety training and food service employees' knowledge and behavior. *Food Protection Trends*, **28** :252-260
- Robins, J., Sued, M., Lei-Gomez, Q., and Rotnitzky, A. 2007. Comment: Performance of Double-Robust Estimators When "Inverse Probability" Weights Are Highly Variable. *Statistical Science*, **22** (4): 544–559. <https://doi:10.1214/07-sts227d>.
- Rosenbaum, P.R. and Rubin, B.D. 1985. Constructing a control group using multivariate matched sampling methods that incorporate the propensity score", *The American Statistician*, **39** (1): 33-38. <https://books.google.cz/books?id=TIn2DAAAQBAJ&pg>.
- Rossen, L. M., and Schoendorf, K. C. 2012. Measuring health disparities: trends in racial–ethnic and socioeconomic disparities in obesity among 2- to 18-year old youth in the United States, 2001–2010. *Annals of Epidemiology*, **22**(10): 698–704.

- Rubin, D. B. 1977. Assignment to Treatment Group on the Basis of a Covariate. *Journal of Educational Statistics*, **2**(1): 1–26. <https://doi.org/10.3102/10769986002001001>
- Sabates-Wheeler, R., Devereux, S., and Hodges, A. 2009. Taking the Long View: What Does a Child Focus Add to Social Protection? **40** (1): 109–119 <https://doi:10.1111/j.1759-5436.2009.00015.x>
- Sani, N.A. and Siow, O.N. 2014. Knowledge, attitudes and practices of food handlers on food safety in food service operations at the Universiti Kebangsaan Malaysia", *Food Control*, **37**: 210-217.
- Sanlier, N. 2009. The knowledge and practice of food safety by young and adult consumers. *Food Control*, **20**: 538e542.
- Schwartz, N.E. 1975. Nutrition knowledge, attitude and practices of high school graduates", *Journal of American Dietary Association*, **66**: 28-31.
- Shiferaw, B., Hellin, J., Muricho, G. 2011. Improving market access and agricultural productivity growth in Africa: what role for producer organizations and collective action institutions. *Food Secur.* **3** (2011): 475e489.
- Shiferaw, B., Kassie, M., Jaleta, M., and Yirga, C. 2014. Adoption of improved wheat varieties and impacts on household food security in Ethiopia. *Food Policy*, **44**: 272–284. <https://doi:10.1016/j.foodpol.2013.09.012>.
- Sibanyoni, July J., Tshabalala, P. A., Tabit, F. T. 2017. Food safety knowledge and awareness of food handlers in school feeding programmes in Mpumalanga, South Africa. *Food Control*, **73**:1397–1406. doi: 10.1016/j.foodcont.2016.11.001
- Siddiky, N.A., Khan, S.R., Sarker, S., Bhuiyan, M. K. J., Mahmud, A., Rahman, T., Ahmed, M.M., Samad, M.A. 2022. Knowledge, attitude and practice of chicken vendors on food safety and foodborne pathogens at wet markets in Dhaka, Bangladesh. *Food Control* **131**(2022): 108456
- Siega-Riz A. M., Popkin, B. M., and Carson, T., 1998. Trends in breakfast consumption for children in the United States from 1965–1991. *Am J Clin Nutr* **67**: 748S–756S. <https://doi.org/10.1093/ajcn/67.4.748s>.



- Singh, A., Park, A. and Dercon, S. 2014. School Meals as a Safety Net: An Evaluation of the Midday Meal Scheme in India. *Economic Development and Cultural Change*, **62**(2): 275–306.
- Snilstveit, B., Stevenson J., Phillips D., Vojtkova, M., and Gallagher E. 2015. Interventions for Improving Learning Outcomes and Access to Education in Low- and Middle- Income Countries: A Systematic Review." *3ie Systematic Review*, 24. London: International Initiative for Impact Evaluation (3ie).
- Soares, P. Martinelli, S.S., Melgarejo, L., Cavalli, S.B., and Davó-Blanes, M.C. 2017. "Using local family farm products for school feeding programmes: effect on school menus", *British Food Journal*, **119** (6):1289-1300, <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-08-2016-0377>
- Stephanie L. J., Vann W. F. Jr., Jonathan B. K., Bhavna T. P, and Jessica Y. L. (2011). Impact of Poor Oral Health on Children's School Attendance and Performance. *American Journal of Public Health*
- Sterniša, M., Možina, S.S., Levstek, S., Kukec, A., Raspor, P. and Jevšnik, M. 2018. Food safety knowledge, self-reported practices and attitude of poultry meat handling among Slovenian consumers", *British Food Journal*, <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-06-2017-0360>
- Steward, R. J., Steward, A. D., Blair, J., Jo, H., and Hill, M. F. 2008. School Attendance Revisited. *Urban Education*, **43**(5), 519-536. doi:10.1177/0042085907311807
- Stratev, D., Odeyemi, O. A., Pavlov, A., Kyuchukova, R., Fatehi, F. and Bamidele, F. A. 2017. Food safety knowledge and hygiene practices among veterinary medicine students at Trakia University, Bulgaria. *Journal of Infection and Public Health*, (), S1876034117300126–. doi: 10.1016/j.jiph.2016.12.001
- Sulemana, M., Ngah, I and Rafee, M. M. 2013. The challenges and prospects of the school feeding programme in Northern Ghana, *Development in Practice*, **23**: (3) 422-432, DOI: 10.1080/09614524.2013.781127
- Sumberg, J. and Sabates-Wheeler, R. 2011. Linking agricultural development to school feeding in Ssub-Saharan Africa: Theoretical perspectives. *Food Policy* **36** (3): 341–349.

- Taylor, A.D and Ogbogu, C.O. 2016. The Effects of School Feeding Programme on Enrolment and Performance of Public Elementary School Pupils in Osun State, Nigeria. *World Journal of Education*. **6** (3): 39-47
- Teffo, L.A., Tabit, F.T. 2020. An assessment of the food safety knowledge and attitudes of food handlers in hospitals. *BMC Public Health* **20**, 311. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s12889-020-8430-5>
- Teo, C.H., Chin, Y.S., Lim, P.Y., Masrom, S.A.H., Shariff, Z.M., 2021. Impacts of a School-Based Intervention That Incorporates Nutrition Education and a Supportive Healthy School Canteen Environment among Primary School Children in Malaysia. *Nutrients* **13**, 1712. <https://doi.org/10.3390/nu13051712>
- Tijjani S.A. Kaidal, A. Garba, H. 2017. Appraisal of Government Feeding Programme on Increased School Enrolment, Attendance, Retention and Completion Among Secondary School Students in Maiduguri, Borno State. *International Journal of Education and Practice* **5** (9):138-145
- Timothy J. H, and Richard M. M. (2010). The effects on stature of poverty, family size, and birth order: British children in the 1930s, *Oxford Economic Papers*, **62**(1) :57–184
- Tiozzo, B., Pinto, A., Mascarello, G., Mantovani, C. and Ravarotto, L. 2019. Which food safety information sources do Italian consumers prefer? Suggestions for the development of effective food risk communication, *Journal of Risk Research*, **22**(8):1062-1077, DOI: [10.1080/13669877.2018.1440414](https://doi.org/10.1080/13669877.2018.1440414)
- Toh, P. S., and Birchenough, A. 2000. Food safety knowledge and attitudes: Culture and environment impact on hawkers in Malaysia: Knowledge and attitudes are key attributes of concern in hawker food handling practices and outbreaks of food poisoning and their prevention. *Food Control*, **11**: 447–452.
- Trafialek, J., Drosinos, E.H. and Kolanowski, W. 2017. Evaluation of street food vendors' hygienic practices using fast observation questionnaire. *Food Contr.* **80**: 350–359.
- Twongyirwe, R., Mfitumukiza, D., Barasa, B., Naggayi, B.R., Odongo, H. and Grace, V.N. (2019). Muton Perceived effects of drought on household food security in Southwestern Uganda: Coping responses and determinants *Weather and Climate Extremes* **24** (2019): 1002012

- Ugbajah, M. and Ugwumba, C. 2013. Analysis of Micro Credit as a Veritable Tool for Poverty Reduction among Rural Farmers in Anambra State, Nigeria. *Discourse Journal of Agriculture and Food Sciences*, 1(10): 152–159.
- UIS. (2019). New methodology shows that 258 million children, adolescents and youth are out of school. Fact Sheet No. 56. UNESCO. <http://uis.unesco.org/sites/default/files/documents/new-methodology-shows-258-million-children-adolescents-and-youth-are-out-school.pdf>
- UNESCO, 2019. Making evaluation work for the achievement of SDG 4 Target 5: Equality and growing well in a changing world
- UNICEF, 2020a. An estimated 10.4 million children in the Democratic Republic of the Congo, northeast Nigeria, the Central Sahel, South Sudan and Yemen will suffer from acute malnutrition in 2021. Impact evaluation report 2020. <https://www.unicef.org/turkiye/en/press-releases>.
- UNICEF, 2020b. United Nations Children's Fund, World Health Organization, International Bank for Reconstruction and Development/The World Bank. Levels and trends in child malnutrition: Key Findings of the 2020 Edition of the Joint Child Malnutrition Estimates. <https://www.who.int/publications/i/item/9789240025257>.
- UNICEF, 2021a. United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), World Health Organization, International Bank for Reconstruction and Development/The World Bank 2021. Levels and trends in child malnutrition: Key Findings of the 2021 Edition of the Joint Child Malnutrition Estimates. Available online at url: <https://data.unicef.org/resources/jme-report-2021>
- UNICEF, 2021b. Fed to Fail? The Crisis of Children's Diets in Early Life. 2021 Child Nutrition Report. UNICEF, New York, 2021. <https://www.unicefusa.org/stories/fed-fail-unicef-report>.
- United States Department of Agriculture and Food Safety and Inspections Service (USDA), 2001. PR/HACCP rule evaluation report: Changes in consumer knowledge, behavior, and confidence since the 1996 PR/HACCP Final Rule. Final Report. Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C
- Van Stralen, M. M., te Velde, S. J., van Nassau, F., Brug, J., Grammatikaki, E., Maes, L. 2012. Weight status of European preschool children and associations with family

- demographics and energy balance-related behaviours: a pooled analysis of six European studies. *Obesity Reviews*, **13**: 29–41. <https://doi:10.1111/j.1467-789x.2011.00959.x>.
- Vollmer, S., Bommer, C., Krishna, A., Harttgen, K., and Subramanian, S. V. 2017. The association of parental education with childhood undernutrition in low- and middle-income countries: comparing the role of paternal and maternal education. *International journal of epidemiology*, **46**(1):312–323. <https://doi.org/10.1093/ije/dyw133>.
- Vroom, V., Lyman P., and Edward L. 2015. Expectancy theories. *Organizational behavior 1* (2015): 94-113.
- Wadud, A. 2013. Impact of microcredit on agricultural farm performance and food security in Bangladesh", Working Paper No. 14, Institute of Microfinance (InM), Newcastle, February. <https://www.findevgateway.org/sites>.
- Wang, D. and Fawzi, W.W. 2020. Impacts of school feeding on educational and health outcomes of school-age children and adolescents in low- and middle-income countries: protocol for a systematic review and meta-analysis *Systematic Reviews* **9**:55 <https://doi.org/10.1186/s13643-020-01317-6>
- WFP and Anthrologica, 2018. Bridging the Gap: Engaging Adolescents for Nutrition, Health and Sustainable Development. A multi country study. <https://bit.ly/2z7489K>
- WFP, (2012). WFP's school feeding policy: A policy evaluation, volume II Annexes, 30 November 2011 commissioned by the office of evaluation measuring results, <https://documents.wfp.org/stellent/groups/public/documents>.
- WFP, 2014. Improving links between smallholder farmers and school feeding programmes. purchase for progress (p4p) a u g u s t 2 0 1 4 august 2014 newsletter <WFP267759.pdf>
- WFP, 2019. School Feeding Programmes in 2019 report. [www.wfp.org/publications/2019-wfp-school-feeding-infographic](http://www.wfp.org/publications/2019-wfp-school-feeding-infographic)

- WFP, 2021. Home grown school feeding, 46 countries have WFP-supported homegrown school feeding programmes. [Home grown school feeding | World Food Programme \(wfp.org\)](#)
- WFP and FAO. 2022. Hunger Hotspots. FAO-WFP early warnings on acute food insecurity: June to September 2022 Outlook. Rome.
- WFP, 2020a. What the World Food Programme is doing to respond to the Nigeria emergency. Situation Report #59 November 2020. <https://reliefweb.int/report/nigeria/wfp-nigeria>.
- WFP, 2020b. State of School Feeding Worldwide 2020. Rome, World Food Programme. <https://docs.wfp.org/api/documents/WFP-0000123923/download/>.
- WFP, NBS., 2020. North-East Nigeria Essential Needs Analysis – Northeast Nigeria Feb 2020
- WHO, 2021. Nigeria strengthens Food Safety, Launches Unified Training Manuals. [Nigeria strengthens Food Safety, Launches Unified Training Manuals | WHO | Regional Office for Africa](#).
- WHO, 2017. Nutrition in the WHO African Region. Brazzaville: World Health Organization. <https://www.afro.who.int/publications/nutrition-who-african-region>.
- WHO, 2018. Atlas of African Health Statistics 2018: universal health coverage and the Sustainable Development Goals in the WHO African Region. Brazzaville. <https://apps.who.int/iris/handle/10665/311460>.
- WHO/FAO. 2010. FAO/WHO framework for developing national food safety emergency response plans. Rome. Available at [www.fao.org/docrep/013/i1686e/i1686e00.pdf](http://www.fao.org/docrep/013/i1686e/i1686e00.pdf)
- Woh, P.Y., Thong, L.K., Behnke, J.M., Lewis, J.W., and Zain, S.N.M. 2016. Evaluation of basic knowledge on food safety and food handling practices amongst migrant food handlers in Peninsular Malaysia, Food Control, **70**: 64-73,
- Wong, H. L., Shi, Y., Luo, R., Zhang, L and Rozelle, S. 2014. 'Improving the health and education of elementary school children in rural China: Iron supplementation versus nutritional training for parents', Journal of Development Studies, **50** (4):502–519.

- Wooldridge, J.M., 2007. Inverse probability weighted estimation for general missing data problems. **141**(2):1281–1301. <https://doi:10.1016/j.jeconom.2007.02.002>.
- Wooldridge, J.M., 2010. *Econometric Analysis of Cross Section and Panel Data*, second edition. The MIT Press, ISBN 0262296799, 9780262296793
- World Bank, 2008. *The Growth Report: Strategies for Sustained Growth and Inclusive Development*. Washington, DC
- World Bank, IIEP-UNESCO Dakar 2021. *Education Sector Analysis of the Federal Republic of Nigeria, Assessing the status of education in the federation and OAK states*.  
<https://unesdoc.unesco.org/ark:/48223/pf0000379618/PDF/379618eng.pdf.multi>
- World Bank group, 2021. *Poverty and equity brief, African western and central Nigeria report*
- World Bank, 2020b. *World Development Indicators*. Washington, DC: World Bank (2020). Available online at: <https://datacatalog.worldbank.org/dataset/world-development-indicators> (accessed September 10, 2020).
- World Bank, 2006. *Repositioning Nutrition as Central to Development: A Strategy for Large-Scale Action*. Washington, DC.  
<https://elibrary.worldbank.org/doi/abs/10.1596/978-0-8213-6399-7>.
- World Bank, 2018b. *The State of Social Safety Nets 2018*. Washington, DC: World Bank. 2.
- World Food Programme (WFP), 2013. *State of school feeding worldwide 2013*. Rome: WFP.
- World Health Organization (WHO), 2015. *Food safety*. Geneva, Switzerland,  
<http://www.who.int/mediacentre/factsheets/fs399/en/>
- Wossen, T., Abdoulaye, T., Alene, A., Haile, M.G., Feleke, S., Olanrewaju, A., Manyong, V., 2017. Impacts of extension access and cooperative membership on technology adoption and household welfare, *Journal of Rural Studies*, **54** (2017): 223e233  
<https://doi.org/10.1016%2Fj.jrurstud.2017.06.022>.
- Wossen, T., Berger, T., Haile, M. G. and Troost, C. 2018. Impacts of climate variability and food price volatility on household income and food security of farm households in East and West Africa *Agricultural Systems* **163** (2018): 7–15

Würbach, A., Zellner, K. and Kromeyer-Hauschild, K., 2009. Meal patterns among children and adolescents and their associations with weight status and parental characteristics. *Public Health Nutrition*, **12** (8): 1115-1121. <https://doi.org/10.1017/S1368980009004996>.

Zenebe, M., Gebremedhin, S., Henry, C. J., and Regassa, N. 2018. School feeding program has resulted in improved dietary diversity, nutritional status and class attendance of school children. *Italian journal of pediatrics*, **44**(1): 16. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s13052-018-0449-1>

## List of Author's Scientific Contributions

### Journals

**Barnabas, B.**, Agyemang, S.A., Zhllima, E., and Bavorova, M. (2023). Impact of Homegrown School Feeding Program on Smallholders' Farmer Household Food Security in Northeastern Nigeria. *Foods*, **12**, 2408

### Conference

**Barnabas, B.**, Bavorova, M. and Madaki, M.Y. (2022). Relationship between heat stress perception and adaptation strategies of poultry farmers in Bauchi state, Nigeria. Tropentag, September 14-16, 2022, hybrid conference. *Can agroecological farming feed the world? Farmers' and academia's views*.

Olasoji, O., Bavorová, M. and **Barnabas, B.** (2022). Effect of information sources on the adoption of adaptation strategies for climate change. Tropentag, September 14-16, 2022, hybrid conference. *Can agroecological farming feed the world? Farmers' and academia's views*.

**Barnabas, B.**, Bavorova, M. and Madaki, M.Y. (2021). Examining the Impact of Linking School Feeding Program on Smallholder Farmer Income and Household Food Security Status. Tropentag, September 15-17, 2021, hybrid conference. *Towards shifting paradigms in agriculture for a healthy and sustainable future*

Franceline, M.I., Bernadin, J.T.R., Bavorova, M., Madaki, M.Y., **Barnabas, B.** (2020). Stakeholders and Marketing Analysis of African Nutmeg (*Monodora myristica*) in Cameroon. Tropentag 2020, September 9 - 11, Germany "Food and nutrition security and its resilience to global crises".

## 9. Appendices:

### 9.1. Treatment and heterogeneity effects test

**Table A1.** Endogenous switching regression results of the effect of SFP participation on pupils' BMI-for-age

| Variables                                     | Effect of SFP on Pupils BMI-for-age |           |                   |           |                       |           |
|---|-------------------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|-----------------------|-----------|
|   | SFP Status                          |           | SFP beneficiaries |           | SFP non-beneficiaries |           |
|   | Coef.                               | Std. Err. | Coef.             | Std. Err. | Coef.                 | Std. Err. |
| Age in months                                 | 0.022                               | 0.004***  | -0.011            | 0.002***  | -0.011                | 0.006*    |
| Gender  | -0.053                              | 0.121     | -0.021            | 0.089     | -0.217                | 0.173     |
| Mothers' education                            | -0.713                              | 0.105***  | 0.363             | 0.060***  | 0.377                 | 0.253     |
| Fathers' education                            | 0.602                               | 0.100***  | -0.236            | 0.060***  | -0.308                | 0.235     |
| DDS   | 0.511                               | 0.046***  |                   |           |                       |           |
| Constant                                      | -3.984                              | 0.481***  | 0.594             | 0.305*    | 0.708                 | 0.603     |
| /lns1   | 0.116                               | 0.033***  |                   |           |                       |           |
| /lns2   | 0.132                               | 0.055*    |                   |           |                       |           |
| /r1   | -0.936                              | 0.168***  |                   |           |                       |           |
| /r2   | -0.182                              | 0.176     |                   |           |                       |           |
| sigma_1                                       | 1.123                               | 0.036     |                   |           |                       |           |
| sigma_2                                       | 1.141                               | 0.063     |                   |           |                       |           |
| rho_1   | -0.733                              | 0.078     |                   |           |                       |           |
| rho_2   | -0.180                              | 0.171     |                   |           |                       |           |
| Log likelihood                                | -1404.50                            |           |                   |           |                       |           |
| Wald test $\chi^2$ (4)                        | 55.92                               |           |                   |           |                       |           |
| LR test of independent equations $\chi^2$ (1) | 31.74 ***                           |           |                   |           |                       |           |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance; DDS: dietary diversity score

**Table A2.** Average Expected Effect of SFP on Pupils BMI-for-age; Treatment and Heterogeneity Effects

| Sub-samples                   | Decision stage         |                        | Treatment effect         |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------|
|                               | Beneficiaries          | Non-beneficiaries      |                          |
| SFP Beneficiaries' pupils     | -0.606<br>(0.014)      | 0.537<br>(0.024)       | TT= -1.143***<br>(0.029) |
| SFP Non-beneficiaries' pupils | -0.670<br>(0.015)      | -0.120<br>(0.014)      | TU=-0.543***<br>(0.029)  |
| Heterogeneity effects         | BH <sub>1</sub> =0.064 | BH <sub>2</sub> =0.657 | TH=-0.600***             |

BH<sub>i</sub>: the effect of base heterogeneity for beneficiaries' pupils (i = 1), and nonbeneficiaries (i = 0)



**Table A3.** Endogenous switching regression results of the effect of SFP participation on pupils' height-for-age

| Variables                                     | SFP Status  |           | Effect of SFP on Pupils' height-for-age |           |                       |           |
|---|-------------|-----------|---|-----------|-----------------------|-----------|
|   | Coefficient | Std. Err. | SFP beneficiaries                       |           | SFP non-beneficiaries |           |
|   |             |           | Coef.                                   | Std. Err. | Coef.                 | Std. Err. |
| Age in months                                 | 0.024       | 0.004***  | -0.028                                  | 0.002***  | -0.006                | 0.006     |
| Gender  | -0.052      | 0.125     | -0.169                                  | 0.087*    | -0.191                | 0.160     |
| Mothers' education                            | -0.761      | 0.109***  | -0.140                                  | 0.059**   | -0.065                | 0.239     |
| Fathers' education                            | 0.668       | 0.103***  | 0.156                                   | 0.059***  | 0.099                 | 0.224     |
| DDS   | 0.510       | 0.047***  |   |           |                       |           |
| Constant                                      | -4.222      | 0.457***  | 1.659                                   | 0.306***  | -0.441                | 0.567     |
| /lns1   | 0.071       | 0.032     |   |           |                       |           |
| /lns2   | 0.056       | 0.056     |   |           |                       |           |
| /r1   | 0.523       | 0.165     |   |           |                       |           |
| /r2   | 0.194       | 0.181     |   |           |                       |           |
| sigma_1                                       | 1.074       | 0.034     |   |           |                       |           |
| sigma_2                                       | 1.057       | 0.059     |   |           |                       |           |
| rho_1   | 0.480       | 0.126     |   |           |                       |           |
| rho_2   | 0.192       | 0.174     |   |           |                       |           |
| Log-likelihood                                | -1389.38    |           |   |           |                       |           |
| Wald test $\chi^2$ (4)                        | 173.09      |           |   |           |                       |           |
| LR test of independent equations $\chi^2$ (1) | 11.23       | ***       |   |           |                       |           |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance; DDS: dietary diversity score

**Table A4.** Average Expected Effect of SFP on Pupils height-for-age; Treatment and Heterogeneity Effects

| Sub-samples                | Decision stage           |                          | Treatment effects      |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|
|                            | Beneficiaries            | Non-beneficiaries        |                        |
| SFP Beneficiary pupils     | -1.204<br>(0.027)        | -1.350<br>(0.044)        | T=0.146***<br>(0.055)  |
| SFP Non-beneficiary pupils | -1.034<br>(0.008)        | -1.179<br>(0.014)        | TU=0.145***<br>(0.016) |
| Heterogeneity effects      | BH <sub>1</sub> = -0.170 | BH <sub>2</sub> = -0.171 | TH=0.001***            |

BH<sub>i</sub>: the effect of base heterogeneity for beneficiary pupils (i = 1), and non-beneficiaries (i = 0)

**Table A5.** Endogenous switching regression results of the effect of SFP participation on pupils' DDS

| Variables                                     | Effect of SFP on Pupils DDS |           |                   |           |                       |           |
|---|-----------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------|-----------------------|-----------|
|   | SFP Status                  |           | SFP beneficiaries |           | SFP non-beneficiaries |           |
|   | Coefficient                 | Std. Err. | Coef.             | Std. Err. | Coef.                 | Std. Err. |
| Age in months                                 | 0.027                       | 0.004***  | 0.003             | 0.004     | 0.010*                | 0.006     |
| Gender  | -0.139                      | 0.125     | 0.047             | 0.140     | 0.178                 | 0.156     |
| Mothers' education                            | -0.610                      | 0.115***  | 0.256             | 0.101**   | -0.283                | 0.221     |
| Fathers' education                            | 0.556                       | 0.107**   | 0.005             | 0.096 *   | 0.167                 | 0.212     |
| Distance to school                            | 0.001                       | 0.002***  |                   |           |                       |           |
| Constant                                      | -11.907                     | 1.079***  | 4.119             | 1.746     | 4.209                 | 1.674     |
| /lns1   | 0.544                       | 0.034     |                   |           |                       |           |
| /lns2   | 0.013                       | 0.053     |                   |           |                       |           |
| /r1   | 0.431                       | 0.192     |                   |           |                       |           |
| /r2   | -0.026                      | 0.232     |                   |           |                       |           |
| sigma_1                                       | 1.723                       | 0.058     |                   |           |                       |           |
| sigma_2                                       | 1.013                       | 0.054     |                   |           |                       |           |
| rho_1   | 0.406                       | 0.161     |                   |           |                       |           |
| rho_2   | -0.026                      | 0.232     |                   |           |                       |           |
| Log likelihood                                | -323.26                     |           |                   |           |                       |           |
| Wald test $\chi^2$ (4)                        | 45.03                       |           |                   |           |                       |           |
| LR test of independent equations $\chi^2$ (1) | 31.74                       | ***       |                   |           |                       |           |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance; DDS: dietary diversity score

**Table A6.** Average Expected Effect of SFPs on Pupils DDS; Treatment and Heterogeneity Effects

| Sub-samples                | Decision stage          |                         | Treatment effects      |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|
|                            | Beneficiaries           | Non-beneficiaries       |                        |
| SFP Beneficiary pupils     | 6.135<br>(0.020)        | 5.238<br>(0.037)        | T=0.897***<br>(0.042)  |
| SFP Non-beneficiary pupils | 4.342<br>(0.019)        | 4.017<br>(0.028)        | TU=0.325***<br>(0.038) |
| Heterogeneity effects      | BH <sub>1</sub> = 1.793 | BH <sub>2</sub> = 1.221 | TH=0.572***            |

BH<sub>i</sub>: the effect of base heterogeneity for beneficiary pupils (i = 1), and non-beneficiaries (i = 0)

**Table A7.** Endogenous switching regression results in the effect of access to credit on the household food security status

| Variables                                     | Credit Status | Effect of credit access on household food security |           |                     |           |          |
|---|---------------|--|-----------|---------------------|-----------|----------|
|   |               | Access to credit                                   |           | No-access to credit |           |          |
|   |               | Coef.  | Std. Err. | Coef.               | Std. Err. | Coef.    |
| Age   | 0.022         | 0.022  | -0.386    | 0.196**             | -0.156    | 0.218    |
| Gender  | -0.116        | 0.211  | 2.811     | 2.173               | -1.128    | 2.003    |
| Household size                                | 0.015         | 0.037  | 0.893     | 0.302***            | -0.591    | 0.389    |
| Years of experience                           | -0.015        | 0.022  | -0.085    | 0.191               | 0.210     | 0.220    |
| Education qualification                       | 0.619         | 0.079***   |           |                     |           |          |
| Access to input subsidy                       | -0.771        | 0.268***   |           |                     |           |          |
| Farmers link to processors                    | 0.688         | 0.418*   |           |                     |           |          |
| Constant                                      | -3.127        | 0.852***   | 41.064    | 6.132***            | 45.647    | 5.997*** |
| /lns1   | 2.275         | 0.082***   |           |                     |           |          |
| /lns2   | 2.354         | 0.062***   |           |                     |           |          |
| /r1   | -0.695        | 0.223***   |           |                     |           |          |
| /r2   | 0.032         | 0.266  |           |                     |           |          |
| sigma_1                                       | 9.726         | 0.805  |           |                     |           |          |
| sigma_2                                       | 10.531        | 0.651  |           |                     |           |          |
| rho_1   | -0.601        | 0.142  |           |                     |           |          |
| rho_2   | 0.032         | 0.265  |           |                     |           |          |
| Log-likelihood                                | -1000.408     |  |           |                     |           |          |
| Wald test $\chi^2$ (4)                        | 4.67          |  |           |                     |           |          |
| LR test of independent equations $\chi^2$ (1) | 8.64***       |  |           |                     |           |          |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance

**Table A8.** Average expected effect of access to credit on smallholder farmer household food security status, treatment and heterogeneity effects

| Sub-samples                   | Decision stage         |                        | Treatment effect        |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------|
|                               | Credit access          | No-credit access       |                         |
| Farmers with credit access    | 39.853<br>(0.344)      | 34.299<br>(0.319)      | TT= 5.554***<br>(0.476) |
| Farmers with no credit access | 32.706<br>(0.340)      | 31.741<br>(0.292)      | TU=0.965***<br>(0.964)  |
| Heterogeneity effects         | BH <sub>2</sub> =7.147 | BH <sub>1</sub> =2.558 | TH=4.589***             |

BHi: the effect of base heterogeneity for credit access (i = 1), and no-credit access (i = 0)

**Table A9.** Endogenous switching regression results in the effect of linking farmers to caterers on smallholder farmer household food security status

| Variables                                     | Effect of farmers' link to caterers on household food security |           |                          |           |                                |           |
|---|--|-----------|--------------------------|-----------|--------------------------------|-----------|
|   | Farmers status   |           | Farmers link to caterers |           | Farmers not linked to caterers |           |
|   | Coef.  | Std. Err. | Coef.                    | Std. Err. | Coef.                          | Std. Err. |
| Age   | -0.011   | 0.010     | -0.398                   | 0.212*    | -0.231                         | 0.116*    |
| Gender  | -0.256   | 0.148*    | -1.479                   | 3.168     | 1.856                          | 1.788     |
| Household size                                | 0.062  | 0.021***  | 0.850                    | 0.498*    | 0.055                          | 0.251     |
| Access to extension service                   | 0.246  | 0.172     | -3.160                   | 3.569     | 1.775                          | 2.085     |
| Education qualification                       | 0.008  | 0.001***  |                          |           |                                |           |
| Market information                            | -1.452   | 0.069***  |                          |           |                                |           |
| Constant                                      | 0.937  | 0.341***  | 38.447                   | 4.132***  | 46.149                         | 7.782***  |
| /lns1   | 2.496  | 0.047***  |                          |           |                                |           |
| /lns2   | 2.133  | 0.130***  |                          |           |                                |           |
| /r1   | 16.874   | 16.873*** |                          |           |                                |           |
| /r2   | 0.186  | 0.412     |                          |           |                                |           |
| sigma_1                                       | 12.132   | 0.573     |                          |           |                                |           |
| sigma_2                                       | 8.436  | 1.094     |                          |           |                                |           |
| rho_1   | 1.000  | 1.120     |                          |           |                                |           |
| rho_2   | 0.184  | 0.398     |                          |           |                                |           |
| Log-likelihood                                | -960.573   |           |                          |           |                                |           |
| Wald test $\chi^2$ (3)                        | 15.57  |           |                          |           |                                |           |
| LR test of independent equations $\chi^2$ (1) | 57.49 ***  |           |                          |           |                                |           |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance

**Table A10.** Average expected effect of linking farmers to caterers on smallholder farmer household food security; treatment and heterogeneity effects

| Sub-samples                    | Decision stage          |                          | Treatment effect         |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
|                                | Linked to caterers      | Not linked to caterers   |                          |
| Farmers linked to caterers     | 35.060<br>(0.160)       | 15.061<br>(0.920)        | TT=19.998***<br>(0.541)  |
| Farmers not linked to caterers | 15.061<br>(0.907)       | 35.059<br>(0.160)        | TU=-19.998***<br>(0.537) |
| Heterogeneity effects          | BH <sub>2</sub> =19.999 | BH <sub>1</sub> =-19.999 | TH=39.998***             |

BH<sub>i</sub>: the effect of base heterogeneity for farmers linked to caterers (i = 1), and farmers not linked to caterers (i = 0)

**Table A11.** Endogenous switching regression results in the effect of farmers linked processors on smallholder farmer household food security status

| Variables                                     | Effect of farmers' link to caterers on household food security |           |                            |           |                                  |           |
|---|--|-----------|----------------------------|-----------|----------------------------------|-----------|
|   | Famers status  |           | Farmers link to processors |           | Farmers not linked to processors |           |
|   | Coef.  | Std. Err. | Coef.                      | Std. Err. | Coef.                            | Std. Err. |
| Age   | -0.016   | 0.010*    | 0.305                      | 0.246     | -0.358                           | 0.117***  |
| Gender  | 0.070  | 0.148     | 0.506                      | 4.454     | 1.080                            | 1.797     |
| Household size                                | -0.036   | 0.023     | 1.632                      | 0.856*    | 0.476                            | 0.276*    |
| Education qualification                       | -0.386   | 0.054***  | -0.429                     | 1.763     | 0.901                            | 0.620     |
| Market information                            | -2.991   | 0.625***  | 13.985                     | 14.308    | 40.381                           | 7.533***  |
| Access to credit                              | 1.166  | 0.056***  |                            |           |                                  |           |
| Constant                                      | 3.913  | 0.428***  | -0.390                     | 18.810    | 42.980                           | 4.644***  |
| /lns1   | 2.499  | 0.048***  |                            |           |                                  |           |
| /lns2   | 1.936  | 0.344***  |                            |           |                                  |           |
| /r1   | -17.956  | 465.380   |                            |           |                                  |           |
| /r2   | -0.561   | 0.860     |                            |           |                                  |           |
| sigma_1                                       | 12.164   | 0.588     |                            |           |                                  |           |
| sigma_2                                       | 6.930  | 2.384     |                            |           |                                  |           |
| rho_1   | -1.000   | 4.130     |                            |           |                                  |           |
| rho_2   | -0.509   | 0.637     |                            |           |                                  |           |
| Log-likelihood                                | -947.780   |           |                            |           |                                  |           |
| Wald test $\chi^2$ (5)                        | 41.37  |           |                            |           |                                  |           |
| LR test of independent equations $\chi^2$ (1) | -32.78***  |           |                            |           |                                  |           |

\*\*\* 1% level of significance; \*\*5% level of significance; \*10% level of significance

**Table A12.** Average expected effect of linking farmers to processors on smallholder farmer household food security; treatment and heterogeneity effects

| Sub-samples                      | Decision stage          |                          | Treatment effect        |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|
|                                  | Linked to processors    | Not linked to processors |                         |
| Farmers linked to processors     | 34.398<br>(1.350)       | 24.488<br>(0.569)        | TT=9.910***<br>(1.502)  |
| Farmers not linked to processors | 22.324<br>(0.199)       | 30.332<br>(1.472)        | TU=-8.008***<br>(0.770) |
| Heterogeneity effects            | BH <sub>2</sub> =12.074 | BH <sub>1</sub> =-5.844  | TH=17.918***            |

BH<sub>i</sub>: the effect of base heterogeneity for farmers linked to processors (i=1), and farmers not linked to processors (i = 0)

## 9.2. Questionnaire for the studies

### Assessment of the Home-Grown School Feeding Program on Educational Performance and Nutrition Status of Public Elementary School Students in Northeastern Nigeria

Dear Sir/Madam,

I am a student at the Czech University of Life Science Prague, Czech Republic, and I am conducting research on "Assessment of the Home-Grown School Feeding Program on Educational Performance and Nutrition Status of Public Elementary School Students in Northeastern Nigeria". I invite you to take part in this research study by completing the attached surveys. The following questionnaire will take just a few minutes to complete. Please do not include your name to ensure that all details stay confidential. I would appreciate it if you could fill in and help me do this research. Thank you.

#### Identification

Name of School .....

Ward .....

Local government area .....

State .....

Date of the interview .....

#### QUESTIONNAIRE FOR HEADTEACHERS

##### Section A: School and Demographic Information of the Teacher

Please tick (✓) to indicate your answer

1. What is your designation.....
2. What is your gender: (a) Male [ ] (b) Female [ ]
3. What is the level of your professional qualification?  
(a) Untrained [ ] (b) grade II teacher [ ] (c) NCE/Diploma [ ] (d) Graduate [ ]
4. What is your age in years? \_\_\_\_\_
5. Years of teaching experience? \_\_\_\_\_
6. Indicate the type of school you represent (a) beneficiaries school [ ] (b) Non-beneficiaries school [ ]
7. Average number of pupils in a class \_\_\_\_\_
8. Total number of pupils in the school \_\_\_\_\_
9. Total number of staffs \_\_\_\_\_

10. How long has the feeding programme been operational here (months)\_\_\_\_\_

**Influence of school feeding programme on pupils’ enrollment**

11. Does the school feeding program encourage pupils to join the school? (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ]

12. Indicate the enrolment by gender

Fill in the table below on enrolment pre-intervention

| Term         | Primary one |       | Primary two |       | Primary three |       |
|--------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|-------|
|              | Boys        | Girls | Boys        | Girls | Boys          | Girls |
| First term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Second term  |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Third term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| <b>Total</b> |             |       |             |       |               |       |

Fill in the table below on enrolment post-intervention

| Term         | Primary one |       | Primary two |       | Primary three |       |
|--------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|-------|
|              | Boys        | Girls | Boys        | Girls | Boys          | Girls |
| First term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Second term  |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Third term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| <b>Total</b> |             |       |             |       |               |       |

13. What mostly influences the school increased enrollment?

(a) School feeding program meals [ ] (b) Free Primary Educations [ ]

(c) Past School Performance [ ] (d) Others (Specify) .....

**Section B: Influence of school feeding programme on pupils’ attendance**

14. With school meals, are the children ready to attend classes in the morning session and afternoon session? (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ]

15. Indicate the attendance by gender

Fill in the table below on attendance pre-intervention

| Term         | Primary one |       | Primary two |       | Primary three |       |
|--------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|-------|
|              | Boys        | Girls | Boys        | Girls | Boys          | Girls |
| First term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Second term  |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Third term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| <b>Total</b> |             |       |             |       |               |       |

Fill in the table below on enrolment post-intervention

| Term         | Primary one |       | Primary two |       | Primary three |       |
|--------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|-------|
|              | Boys        | Girls | Boys        | Girls | Boys          | Girls |
| First term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Second term  |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| Third term   |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| <b>Total</b> |             |       |             |       |               |       |

16. What mostly influences the school increased attendance?

(a) School feeding program meals [ ] (b) parents effort to send their kids [ ]

(c) Conducive learning environment [ ] (d) Pupils/teachers relation [ ]

(e) Others (Specify) .....

### **Influence of school feeding programme on pupils' class participation**

17. Fill in the table below on participation for the last one year

| Observation  | Not at all | Just a little | Pretty much | Very much |
|--|------------|---------------|-------------|-----------|
| Pupils take part in learning sessions when there are school meals? | 1          | 2             | 3           | 4         |
| Does the child have a short attention span?                        | 4          | 3             | 2           | 1         |
| Does the child accurately heed directions?                         | 1          | 2             | 3           | 4         |
| Does the child have trouble concentrating?                         | 4          | 3             | 2           | 1         |
| Does the child stay with one activity long enough to complete it?  | 1          | 2             | 3           | 4         |
| Does the child listen attentively?                                 | 1          | 2             | 3           | 4         |
| Does the child work independently?                                 | 1          | 2             | 3           | 4         |
| Is the child able to concentrate on a task until completed?        | 1          | 2             | 3           | 4         |

### **Section C: Effects of school feeding programme on pupils' performance**

18. Do the school meals assist the pupils to improve their class performance?

(a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ]

19. Indicate the academic performance by gender

Fill in the table below on academic performance pre-intervention

| Term         | Primary one |       | Primary two |       | Primary three |       |
|--------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|-------|
|              | Boys        | Girls | Boys        | Girls | Boys          | Girls |
| Math         |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| English      |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| <b>Total</b> |             |       |             |       |               |       |



Fill in the table below on academic performance post-intervention

| Term         | Primary one |       | Primary two |       | Primary three |       |
|--------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|---------------|-------|
|              | Boys        | Girls | Boys        | Girls | Boys          | Girls |
| Maths        |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| English      |             |       |             |       |               |       |
| <b>Total</b> |             |       |             |       |               |       |

### Challenges and supervision of school feeding program

20. Who has the responsibility to supervise the quality of the meal presented to the children on daily bases?

- (a) School Headteacher [ ] (b) Ministry of Education [ ] (c) Nutritionist [ ]  
 (d) Political Holders [ ] (e) Special Stakeholders [ ] (f) Others (Specify)  
 .....

21. How often does meal supervision happened weekly? \_\_\_\_\_

22. Any case of food contamination or poisoning within the month?

- (a) Never [ ] (b) once [ ] (c) twice [ ] (d) often [ ]

23. How do you rate the food hygiene given to children

- (a) poor [ ] (b) bad [ ] (c) good [ ] (d) very good [ ] (e) excellent [ ]

### QUESTIONNAIRE FOR CHILDREN

#### Demographic Information of the children

- Are you a beneficiary of SFP (a) yes [ ] (b) No [ ]
- Age \_\_\_\_\_
- Gender (a) Male [ ] (b) Female [ ]
- Class \_\_\_\_\_
- Household size \_\_\_\_\_
- Mother education qualification (a) Quranic/non formal [ ] (b) primary [ ] (c) secondary [ ] (d) NCE/Diploma [ ] (e) Graduate [ ]
- Fathers education qualification (a) Quranic/non formal [ ] (b) primary [ ] (c) secondary [ ] (d) NCE/Diploma [ ] (e) Graduate [ ]
- what time do you come to school \_\_\_\_\_
- How do you come to school? (a) Public means ( ) (b) Private means ( ) (c) By foot ( )
- Distance of home from school in meters \_\_\_\_\_
- Are you involving in child labour activities at home? (a) yes [ ] (b) [ ]

12. Are you engaging in any form of labour work in school? (a) yes [ ] (b) [ ]  
 13. Are you afraid of being abducted by kidnappers or Boko Haram? (a) yes [ ] (b) [ ]

**Children perception on the feeding program**

14. What is the main factors influencing pupils academic performance?  
 (a) School meals [ ] (b) School discipline [ ] (c) Culture of learning [ ] (d) Teacher – pupil competence [ ] (e) Others (specify).....  
 15. Do school meals motivate you to attend school regularly? (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ]  
 16. Does school food enable you to be active in school activities? (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ]  
 17. Do school meals help you to study better? (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ]  
 18. Does school meal help reduce hunger while in school? (a) Yes [ ] (a) No [ ]  
 19. How much is the quantity of food given to you (a) very small [ ] (b) small [ ] (c) moderate [ ] (d) adequate [ ]  
 20. What is the quality of the meal given to you?  
 (a) poor [ ] (b) bad [ ] (c) good [ ] (d) very good [ ] (e) excellent [ ]  
 21. Fill in the table below on participation for the last year

**22. Individual Dietary Diversity Score**

| Question number | Food group                           | Examples   | YES=1<br>NO=0 |
|-----------------|--------------------------------------|--|---------------|
| 1               | cereals                              | corn/maize, rice, wheat, sorghum, millet or any other grains or foods made from these (e.g. bread, noodles, porridge or other grain products) + insert local foods e.g. ugali, nshima, porridge or paste |               |
| 2               | white roots and tubers               | white potatoes, white yam, white cassava, or other foods made from roots   |               |
| 3               | vitamin a rich vegetables and tubers | pumpkin, carrot, squash, or sweet potato that are orange inside + other locally available vitamin A rich vegetables (e.g. red sweet pepper)  |               |
| 4               | dark green leafy vegetables          | dark green leafy vegetables, including wild forms + locally available vitamin A rich leaves such as amaranth, cassava leaves, kale, spinach  |               |
| 5               | other vegetables                     | other vegetables (e.g. tomato, onion, eggplant) + other locally available vegetables   |               |
| 6               | vitamin a rich fruit                 | ripe mango, cantaloupe, apricot (fresh or dried), ripe papaya, dried peach, and 100% fruit juice made from these + another locally available vitamin A rich fruits                                       |               |
| 7               | other fruits                         | other fruits, including wild fruits and 100% fruit juice made from these   |               |
| 8               | organ meat                           | liver, kidney, heart or other organ meats or blood-based foods   |               |
| 9               | flesh meats                          | beef, pork, lamb, goat, rabbit, game, chicken, duck, other birds, insects  |               |
| 10              | eggs                                 | eggs from chicken, duck, guinea fowl or any other egg  |               |

|    |                                       |   |  |
|----|---------------------------------------|---|--|
| 11 | fish and seafood                      | fresh or dried fish or shellfish  |  |
| 12 | legumes, nuts and seeds               | dried beans, dried peas, lentils, nuts, seeds or foods made from these (eg. hummus, peanut butter)                  |  |
| 13 | milk and milk diary                   | milk, cheese, yogurt or other milk products   |  |
| 14 | oils and fats                         | oil, fats or butter added to food or used for cooking   |  |
| 15 | Sweets, spices, condiments, beverages | sugar, honey, sweetened soda or sweetened juice drinks, sugary foods such as chocolates, candies, cookies and cakes |  |

#### SECTION D: Anthropometric measurements

| Anthropometric Indicator and Condition | Result of Measurement |
|--|-----------------------|
| Height for age = height (m)/Age        |                       |
| BMI=Mass (kg)/Height(m) <sup>2</sup>   |                       |

#### SECTION E: Questionnaire for Smallholders' Farmers

##### Demographic Information of Smallholder Farmers

- Age \_\_\_\_\_
- Gender (a) Male [ ] (b) Female [ ]
- Marital status (a) single [ ] (b) married [ ] (c) widow [ ] (d) separated [ ]
- Household size \_\_\_\_\_
- Years of farming experience \_\_\_\_\_
- Occupation (a) Farmer [ ] (b) pastoralist [ ] (c) traders [ ] (d) caterers [ ] (e) others specify \_\_\_\_\_
- Educational qualification (a) Quranic education (b) primary school [ ] (c) secondary school [ ] (d) Diploma [ ] (e) Degree [ ] (f) others specify \_\_\_\_\_
- Please indicate the share of your livelihood which was covered by agricultural production: (a) 0-25% [ ] (b) 25- 50% [ ] (c) 50-75 % [ ] (d) More than 75% [ ]

##### Relationship between smallholders' farmers and school feeding program

|  | Variables  | Yes | No |
|--|--|-----|----|
| 8  | Do you have a child benefiting from school feeding program                                     |     |    |
| 9  | Do you have access to credit under the HGSF  |     |    |
| 10   | Do you have link with caterers under the HGSF  |     |    |
| 11   | Do you have link to processors under the HGSF  |     |    |
| <b>Other institutional agricultural packages in the area</b> |  |     |    |
| 10   | Access to extension service delivery   |     |    |
| 11   | Access to agricultural input subsidies   |     |    |
| 12   | Was there any workshop organized between farmers and caterers on value chain by the government |     |    |
| 13   | Do you receive any market information from the government                                      |     |    |

|    |  |  |  |
|----|--|--|--|
| 14 | Can we say the process has ensured sustainability of home-grown food |  |  |
| 15 | Any support to form farmers group or cooperative societies           |  |  |

### Impact of school feeding program on farmers income and food security

17. To what extent has your income improved due to school feeding program

(a) No increase [ ] (b) 0-25% [ ] (c) 25- 50% [ ] (d) 50-75 % [ ] (e) More than 75% [ ]

18. To what extent has the school feeding program reduce the amount of household expenditure

(a) No decrease [ ] (b) 0-25% [ ] (c) 25- 50% [ ] (d) 50-75 % [ ] (e) More than 75% [ ]

### Household Food Consumption Score

The frequency weighted diet diversity score is a score calculated using the frequency of consumption of different food groups consumed by a household during the 7 days

| Food Group             | Weight for FCS | Food Items belonging to group   | Frequency |  |
|------------------------|----------------|---|-----------|--|
| 1.Cereals and Tubers   | 2              | Rice, pasta, bread / cake and / or donuts, sorghum, millet, maize, potato, yam, cassava, sweet potato, taro and / or other tubers   |           |  |
| 2. Pulses              | 3              | beans, cowpeas, peanuts, lentils, nut, soy, pigeon pea and / or other nuts  |           |  |
| 3. Vegetables          | 1              | carrot, red pepper, pumpkin, orange sweet potatoes, spinach, broccoli, amaranth and / or other dark green leaves, cassava leaves, onion, tomatoes, cucumber, radishes, green beans, peas, lettuce, etc. |           |  |
| 4. Fruit               | 1              | mango, papaya, apricot, peach, banana, apple, lemon, tangerine  |           |  |
| 5. Meat and fish       | 4              | goat, beef, chicken, pork (meat in large quantities and not as a condiment) fish, including canned tuna, escargot, and / or other seafood (fish in large quantities and not as a condiment)             |           |  |
| 6. Milk                | 4              | fresh milk / sour, yogurt, cheese, other dairy products (Exclude margarine / butter or small amounts of milk for tea / coffee)  |           |  |
| 7. Oil                 | 0.5            | vegetable oil, palm oil, shea butter, margarine, other fats /   |           |  |
| 8. Sugar               | 0.5            | sugar, honey, jam, cakes, candy, cookies, pastries, cakes and other sweet (sugary drinks)   |           |  |
| 9. Condiments / Spices | 0.5            | tea, coffee / cocoa, salt, garlic, spices, yeast / baking powder, lanwin, tomato / sauce, meat or fish as a condiment, condiments   |           |  |

## QUESTIONNAIRE FOR CATERERS (FOOD VENDORS)

Age \_\_\_\_\_

1. Gender (a) Male [ ] (b) Female [ ]
2. Marital status (a) single [ ] (b) married [ ] (c) widow [ ] (d) separated [ ]
3. Household size \_\_\_\_\_
4. Years of farming experience \_\_\_\_\_
5. Educational qualification (a) Quranic education (b) primary school [ ] (c) secondary school [ ] (d) Diploma [ ] (e) Degree [ ] (f) others specify \_\_\_\_\_
6. Please indicate the share of your livelihood which was covered by catering job last year: (a) 0-25% [ ] (b) 25- 50% [ ] (c) 50-75 % [ ] (d) More than 75% [ ]
7. Food vending profit/month (Naira)? .....

### Food handling sources of knowledge/information to the respondent

8. Did you attend training on cooking and food services (food handling)? (a) yes [ ] (b) No [ ]
9. If yes, how many times did you attend food handling training (number in life)? .....
10. From where you learnt food handling? (multiple responses are allowed)  
(a) Observation [ ] (b) Home [ ] (c) Restaurant [ ] (d) Formal institution [ ]
11. from which of the following you get food handling information (multiple choice)  
(a) Radio [ ] (b) Television [ ] (c) Newspapers [ ] (d) Food inspection institution [ ] (e) Social [ ] (f) Internet [ ] (g) Friends/colleagues [ ]
12. Do you have a medical certificate? (a) yes [ ] (b) No [ ]
13. How frequent food safety inspectors visit your shop? (a) Never [ ] (b) Once in a year [ ] (c) Two times in Year [ ] (d) Three times in year [ ] (e) More than three times [ ]

### Food safety knowledge of the respondent

14. Food can be source of disease infection (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]
15. Food from unhygienic and unclean source might harbor disease causing organism  
(a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]
16. Using expired food can't cause health disorder (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]
17. Some foodborne disease/contamination can't cause death (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]
18. Unaccredited, off brand and bulk product should not be purchase  
(a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]
19. Human can't be infected from unhygienic food stuff (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]
20. Microorganism are not frequently found in hand (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't

know [ ]

21. After touching raw food stuff, touching cooked food without cleaning hand cause transfer

of microorganism (a) Yes [ ] (b) No [ ] (c) I don't know [ ]

**Food Safety Attitude of the Respondent**

22. Safe food handling is an important part of my job

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

23. Learning more about food safety is an important to me

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

24. I believed that how I handle food relates to food safety

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

25. Raw food should be kept separate from cooked food

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

26. Using masks, protective gloves, caps and adequate clothing reduces the risk of food contamination

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

27. Improper storage of food may be hazardous to health

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

28. Sick staff should not be involved in food handling and food services

(a) Strongly disagree [ ] (b) Disagree [ ] (c) Uncertain (d) Agree [ ] (e) Strongly Agree [ ]

**Food safety practice of the respondent**

29. Do you concern about hygienic source of food stuff?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

30. How frequent you avoid buying expired food stuff?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

31. Do you use gloves when touching or distribution of unwrapped food?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

32. Do you wash your hands before using gloves?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

33. Do you use protective clothing when touching or distribution of unwrapped foods?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

34. Do you use a mask when touching or distribution of unwrapped food?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

35. Do you dispose food when the taste is change?

(a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

36. Do you sterilize your utensils?

- (a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]  
 37. Do you dispose food when it developed some odour?  
 (a) Never [ ] (b) Rarely [ ] (c) Sometimes [ ] (d) Often [ ] (e) Always [ ]

**Economic and Control beliefs**

38. Wearing gloves, caps, frequent hand washing etc. (food safety practices) is costly (money)?  
 (a) Surely no [ ] (b) Probably no [ ] (c) Undecided [ ] (d) Probably yes [ ] (e) Surely yes [ ]  
 39. Food safety practices is time consuming?  
 (a) Surely no [ ] (b) Probably no [ ] (c) Undecided [ ] (d) Probably yes [ ] (e) Surely yes [ ]  
 40. Food safety practices is against my religion/ belief?  
 (a) Surely no [ ] (b) Probably no [ ] (c) Undecided [ ] (d) Probably yes [ ] (e) Surely yes [ ]  
 41. Food safety practices is not compatible with my culture?  
 (a) Surely no [ ] (b) Probably no [ ] (c) Undecided [ ] (d) Probably yes [ ] (e) Surely yes [ ]  
 42. Compliance with food safety practices against with my peer group attitude?  
 (a) Surely no [ ] (b) Probably no [ ] (c) Undecided [ ] (d) Probably yes [ ] (e) Surely yes [ ]  
 43. Compliance with food safety practices can hot my family?  
 (a) Surely no [ ] (b) Probably no [ ] (c) Undecided [ ] (d) Probably yes [ ] (e) Surely yes [ ]  
 44. Where do prepare your meal?  
 (a) Home [ ] (b) school kitchen [ ] (c) personal restaurant [ ]

**9.3. Definition of key terminologist**

1. **School enrolment** refers to the number of pupils registered in a school.
2. **School attendance** refers to both daily going to school of a pupils and available in class to learn.
3. **Performance** refers status of a pupil in respect to the attainment of knowledge and skills in comparison with others and usually evaluated through formal examination (test score).
4. **Nutrition** refers to the study of nutrients in food, how the body uses them, and the relationship between diet, health, and disease.

5. **Food safety** refers to handling, preparing and storing food in a way to best reduce the risk of individuals becoming sick from foodborne illnesses.
6. **Food security** refers to means that all people, at all times, have physical, social, and economic access to sufficient, safe and nutritious food that meets their food preferences and dietary needs for an active and healthy life.
7. **Home grown school feeding program (HGSP)** is a federal government-led initiative in collaboration with the state's government that aims to improve the health and educational outcomes of public primary school pupils using food that is locally grown by smallholder farmers.

#### 9.4. Pictures taken from the field work



Picture 1. Data collection with pupils in Gombe State





Picture 2. Data collection with pupils in Adamawa State



Picture 3. Taking measurement of pupils height



Picture 4. Interviewing head teacher in Bauchi State



Picture 5. Interview with smallholder farmers in Gombe state



Picture 6. Data collection with smallholder farmers